Sabbath-School
Library Congl. Church
Waterford Me
No 385
L-2

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2009

http://www.archive.org/details/twelvelecturesto00beec

TWELVE

LECTURES TO YOUNG MEN,

ON

VARIOUS IMPORTANT SUBJECTS.

BY

HENRY WARD BEECHER.

REVISED EDITION.

NEW YORK:
D. APPLETON AND COMPANY,
549 AND 551 BROADWAY.
1879.

COPYRIGHT BY
D. APPLETON AND COMPANY,
1879.

TO

LYMAN BEECHER, D.D.

To you I owe more than to any other living being. In childhood you were my Parent; in later life, my Teacher; in manhood, my Companion. To your affectionate vigilance I owe my principles, my knowledge, and that I am a Minister of the Gospel of Christ. For whatever profit they derive from this little Book, the young will be indebted to you.

PREFACE.

This volume is the eldest-born of my books. It dates from 1844, and originally contained only the first seven Lectures.

The Lectures were delivered on successive Sunday nights; the church was crowded during the series,—a thing that seldom happened during my Western life. Indianapolis in 1844 contained about four thousand inhabitants,* and had not less than twelve churches of eight different denominations. The audiences of the Second Presbyterian Church, of which I was pastor, did not average five hundred in number during the eight years of my settlement. But five hundred was regarded as a large audience.

The Lectures were written, each one during the week preceding the day of its delivery. I well remember the enjoyment which I had in their preparation. They were children of early enthusiasm. I can see before me now, as plainly as then, the room which in our little ten-foot home served at once as parlor, study, and bedroom; and the writing-chair, the place by the window, and the skeleton bookcase, with a few books scattered on solitary shelves, like a handful of people in church on a rainy day.

As soon as their publication was determined upon, I sat down to prepare them for the press. "Now," thought I, "it will be right to see what other authors have said on these subjects. Having first done the best I could, it will be fair to improve by hints from

* It now numbers from sixty to seventy thousand.

others." Dr. Isaac Barrow's sermons had long been favorites of mine. I was fascinated by the exhaustive thoroughness of his treatment of subjects, by a certain calm and homely dignity, and by his marvellous procession of adjectives. Ordinarily, adjectives are the parasites of substantives, — courtiers that hide or smother the king with blandishments, — but in Barrow's hands they became a useful and indeed quite respectable element of composition. Considering my early partiality for Barrow, I have always regarded it a wonder that I escaped so largely from the snares and temptations of that rhetorical demon, the Adjective.

Barrow has *four* sermons upon "Industry." I began reading them. Before half finishing the first one, I found that he had said everything I had thought of and a good deal more. In utter disgust I threw my manuscript across the room and saw it slide under the bookcase; and there it would have remained, had not my wife pulled it forth. After many weeks, however, I crept back to it, led by this curious encouragement. A young mechanic in my parish was reading with enthusiasm a volume of lectures to young men, then just published. Every time I met him he was eloquent with their praise. At length, by his persuasion, I consented to read them, and soon opened my eyes with amazement. After going through one or two of them, I said, "If *these* lectures can do good, I am sure mine may take their chance!" I resumed their preparation, — but I kept Barrow shut up on the shelf!

A young man, foreman in the printing-office of the State Journal, requested me to allow him to publish the Lectures, as the means of setting him up as a publisher. The effect, however, was just the reverse. Being without experience or capital, an edition of three thousand crushed him; and the lectures went to John P. Jewett, of Boston.

The book has had, in all, an extraordinary company of publishers: first, Thomas B. Cutler, of Indianapolis; then John P. Jewett, of Boston; then Brooks Brothers, of Salem, Mass.; then Derby and Jackson, of New York; then Ticknor and Fields, of Boston; then J. B. Ford & Co., of New York; and finally D. Appleton & Co. It has had a wide circulation in foreign lands, and I hope may yet find a field of further usefulness at

home. My present English publishers are Messrs. Thomas Nelson and Sons of Edinburgh and London, whose rights I trust may be courteously observed by the trade there, which I regret to say has not been the case with others of my books in their hands.

HENRY WARD BEECHER.

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

Having watched the courses of those who seduce the young, — their arts, their blandishments, their pretences; having witnessed the beginning and consummation of ruin, almost in the same year, of many young men, naturally well disposed, whose downfall began with the *appearances* of innocence, — I felt an earnest desire, if I could, to raise the suspicion of the young, and to direct their reason to the arts by which they are with such facility destroyed.

I ask every young man who may read this book not to submit his judgment to mine, not to hate because I denounce, nor blindly to follow me; but to weigh my reasons, that he may form his own judgment. I only claim the place of a companion; and that I may gain his ear, I have sought to present truth in those forms which best please the young; and though I am not without hope of satisfying the aged and the wise, my whole thought has been to *carry with me the intelligent sympathy of* young men.

Indianapolis, 1845.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

It is proper to remark, that many of the statements in these Lectures, which may seem severe or overdrawn in New England, are literally true in the West. Insensibility to public indebtedness, gambling among the members of the bar, the ignoble arts of politicians, — I know not if such things are found at the East; but within one year past an edition of three thousand copies of these Lectures has been distributed through the West, and it has been generally noticed in the papers, and I have never heard objections from any quarter that the canvas has been too strongly colored.

Indianapolis, 1846.

CONTENTS.

		Page
I.	Industry and Idleness	1
II.	Twelve Causes of Dishonesty	28
III.	Six Warnings	52
IV.	Portrait Gallery	72
V.	Gamblers and Gambling	96
VI.	The Strange Woman	124
VII.	Popular Amusements	160
VIII.	Practical Hints	189
IX.	Profane Swearing	219
X.	Vulgarity	236
XI.	Happiness	256
XII.	Temperance	281

Lectures to Young Men.

LECTURE I.

INDUSTRY AND IDLENESS.

"Give us this day our daily bread." — Matt. vi. 11.

"This we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread." — 2 Thess. iii. 10–12.

THE bread which we solicit of God, he gives us through our own industry. Prayer sows it, and Industry reaps it.

As industry is habitual activity in some useful pursuit, so not only inactivity, but also all efforts without the design of usefulness, are of the nature of idleness. The supine sluggard is no more indolent than the bustling do-nothing. Men may walk much, and read much, and talk much, and pass the day without an unoccupied moment, and yet be substantially idle; because industry requires, at least, the intention of usefulness. But gadding, gazing, lounging, mere pleasure-mongering, reading for the relief of *ennui*, — these are as useless as sleeping, or dozing, or the stupidity of a surfeit.

There are many grades of idleness, and veins of it run through the most industrious life. We shall indulge in some descriptions of the various classes of idlers, and leave the reader to judge, if he be an indolent man, to which class he belongs.

1. The lazy man. He is of a very ancient pedigree, for his family is minutely described by Solomon: *How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?* This is the language of impatience; the speaker has been trying to awaken him, — pulling, pushing, rolling him over, and shouting in his ear; but all to no purpose. He soliloquizes whether it is possible for the man *ever* to wake up! At length the sleeper drawls out a dozing petition to be let alone: *Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep;* and the last words confusedly break into a snore, — that somnolent lullaby of repose. Long ago the birds have finished their matins, the sun has advanced full high, the dew has gone from the grass, and the labors of industry are far in progress, when our sluggard, awakened by his very efforts to maintain sleep, slowly emerges to perform life's great duty of *feeding,* with him second only in importance to sleep. And now, well rested and suitably nourished, surely he will abound in labor. Nay, *the sluggard will not plough by reason of the cold.* It is yet early spring; there is ice in the North, and the winds are hearty; his tender skin shrinks from exposure, and he waits for milder days, envying the residents of tropical climates, where cold never comes and harvests wave spontaneously. He is valiant at sleeping and at the trencher; but for other courage, *the slothful man saith, There is a*

lion without; I shall be slain in the street. He has not been out to see; but he heard a noise, and resolutely betakes himself to prudence. Under so thriving a manager, so alert in the morning, so busy through the day, and so enterprising, we might anticipate the thrift of his husbandry. *I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; and lo! it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.* To complete the picture, only one thing more is wanted,— a description of his house, — and then we should have, at one view, the lazy man, his farm and house. Solomon has given us that also: *By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.* Let all this be put together, and possibly some reader may find an unpleasant resemblance to his own affairs.

He sleeps long and late, he wakes to stupidity, with indolent eyes sleepily rolling over neglected work, neglected because it is too cold in spring, and too hot in summer, and too laborious at all times, — a great coward in danger, and therefore very blustering in safety. His lands run to waste, his fences are dilapidated, his crops chiefly of weeds and brambles; a shattered house, the side leaning over as if wishing, like its owner, to lie down to sleep; the chimney tumbling down, the roof breaking in, with moss and grass sprouting in its crevices; the well without pump or windlass, a trap for their children. This is the very castle of indolence.

2. Another idler as useless, but vastly more active, than the last, attends closely to every one's business except his own. His wife earns the children's bread

and his, procures her own raiment and his; she procures the wood, she procures the water, while he, with hands in his pocket, is busy watching the building of a neighbor's barn, or advising another how to trim and train his vines; or he has heard of sickness in a friend's family, and is there to suggest a hundred cures, and to do everything but to help; he is a spectator of shooting-matches, a stickler for a ring and fair play at every fight. He knows all the stories of all the families that live in the town. If he can catch a stranger at the tavern in a rainy day, he pours out a strain of information, a pattering of words as thick as the rain-drops out of doors. He has good advice to everybody, how to save, how to make money, how to do everything; he can tell the saddler about his trade; he gives advice to the smith about his work, and goes over with him when it is forged to see the carriage-maker put it on; suggests improvements, advises this paint or that varnish, criticises the finish, or praises the trimmings. He is a violent reader of newspapers, almanacs, and receipt-books; and with scraps of history and mutilated anecdotes, he faces the very schoolmaster, and gives up only to the volubility of the oily village lawyer: few have the hardihood to match *him*.

And thus every day he bustles through his multifarious idleness, and completes his circle of visits as regularly as the pointers of a clock visit each figure on the dial-plate; but alas! the clock forever tells man the useful lesson of time passing steadily away and returning never; but what useful thing do these busy, buzzing idlers perform?

3. We introduce another idler. He follows no

vocation; he only follows those who do. Sometimes he sweeps along the streets with consequential gait, sometimes perfumes it with wasted odors of tobacco. He also haunts sunny benches or breezy piazzas. His business is *to see;* his desire to be seen, and no one fails to see him, — so gaudily dressed, his hat sitting aslant upon a wilderness of hair, like a bird half startled from its nest, and every thread arranged to provoke attention. He is a man of honor; not that he keeps his word or shrinks from meanness. He defrauds his laundress, his tailor, and his landlord. He drinks and smokes at other men's expense. He gambles and swears, and fights — when he is too drunk to be afraid; but still he is a man of honor, for he has whiskers and looks fierce, wears mustachios, and says, *Upon my honor, sir; Do you doubt my honor, sir?*

Thus he appears by day: by night he does not appear; he may be dimly seen flitting; his voice may be heard loud in the carousal of some refection-cellar, or above the songs and uproar of a midnight return, and home staggering.

4. The next of this brotherhood excites our pity. He began life most thriftily; for his rising family he was gathering an ample subsistence; but, involved in other men's affairs, he went down in their ruin. Late in life he begins once more, and at length, just secure of an easy competence, his ruin is compassed again. He sits down quietly under it, complains of no one, envies no one, refuseth the cup, and is even more pure in morals than in better days. He moves on from day to day, as one who walks under a spell: it is the spell of despondency which nothing can disenchant or arouse.

He neither seeks work nor refuses it. He wanders among men a dreaming gazer, poorly clad, always kind, always irresolute, able to plan nothing for himself nor to execute what others have planned for him. He lives and he dies, a discouraged man, and the most harmless and excusable of all idlers.

5. I have not mentioned the fashionable idler, whose riches defeat every object for which God gave him birth. He has a fine form and manly beauty, and the chief end of life is to display them. With notable diligence he ransacks the market for rare and curious fabrics, for costly seals and chains and rings. A coat poorly fitted is the unpardonable sin of his creed. He meditates upon cravats, employs a profound discrimination in selecting a hat or a vest, and adopts his conclusions upon the tastefulness of a button or a collar with the deliberation of a statesman. Thus caparisoned, he saunters in fashionable galleries, or flaunts in stylish equipage, or parades the streets with simpering belles, or delights their itching ears with compliments of flattery or with choicely culled scandal. He is a reader of fictions, if they be not too substantial, a writer of cards and *billet-doux*, and is especially conspicuous in albums. Gay and frivolous, rich and useless, polished till the enamel is worn off, his whole life serves only to make him an animated puppet of pleasure. He is as corrupt in imagination as he is refined in manners; he is as selfish in private as he is generous in public; and even what he gives to another is given for his own sake. He worships where fashion worships: to-day at the theatre, to-morrow at the church, as either exhibits the whitest hand or the most polished actor. A gaudy,

active, and indolent butterfly, he flutters without industry from flower to flower, until summer closes and frosts sting him, and he sinks down and dies, unthought of and unremembered.

6. One other portrait should be drawn of a business man, who wishes to subsist by his occupation, while he attends to everything else. If a sporting club goes to the woods, he must go. He has set his line in every hole in the river, and dozed in a summer day under every tree along its bank. He rejoices in a riding-party, a sleigh-ride, a summer frolic, a winter's glee. He is everybody's friend, universally good-natured, forever busy where it will do him no good, and remiss where his interests require activity. He takes amusement for his main business, which other men employ as a relaxation; and the serious labor of life, which other men are mainly employed in, he knows only as a relaxation. After a few years he fails, his good-nature is something clouded; and as age sobers his buoyancy without repairing his profitless habits, he soon sinks to a lower grade of laziness and to ruin.

It would be endless to describe the wiles of idleness, — how it creeps upon men, how secretly it mingles with their pursuits, how much time it purloins from the scholar, from the professional man, and from the artisan. It steals minutes, it clips off the edges of hours, and at length takes possession of days. Where it has its will, it sinks and drowns employment; but where necessity or ambition or duty resists such violence, then indolence makes labor heavy, scatters the attention, puts us to our tasks with wandering thoughts, with irresolute purpose, and with dreamy visions. Thus

when it may, it plucks out hours and rules over them; and where this may not be, it lurks around them to impede the sway of industry, and turn her seeming toils to subtle idleness. Against so mischievous an enchantress we should be duly armed. I shall, therefore, describe the advantages of industry and the evils of indolence.

1. A hearty industry promotes happiness. Some men of the greatest industry are unhappy from infelicity of disposition; they are morose, or suspicious, or envious. Such qualities make happiness impossible under any circumstances.

Health is the platform on which all happiness must be built. Good appetite, good digestion, and good sleep are the elements of health, and industry confers them. As use polishes metals, so labor the faculties, until the body performs its unimpeded functions with elastic cheerfulness and hearty enjoyment.

Buoyant spirits are an element of happiness, and activity produces them; but they fly away from sluggishness, as fixed air from open wine. Men's spirits are like water, which sparkles when it runs, but stagnates in still pools, and is mantled with green, and breeds corruption and filth. The applause of conscience, the self-respect of pride, the consciousness of independence, a manly joy of usefulness, the consent of every faculty of the mind to one's occupation, and their gratification in it, — these constitute a happiness superior to the fever-flashes of vice in its brightest moments. After an experience of ages, which has taught nothing different from this, men should have learned that satisfaction is not the product of excess, or of indolence, or of riches, but of industry, temperance, and usefulness. Every vil-

lage has instances which ought to teach young men that he who goes aside from the simplicity of nature and the purity of virtue, to wallow in excesses, carousals, and surfeits, at length misses the errand of his life, and, sinking with shattered body prematurely to a dishonored grave, mourns that he mistook exhilaration for satisfaction, and abandoned the very home of happiness when he forsook the labors of useful industry.

The poor man with industry is happier than the rich man in idleness; for labor makes the one more manly, and riches unmans the other. The slave is often happier than the master, who is nearer undone by license than his vassal by toil. Luxurious couches, plushy carpets from Oriental looms, pillows of eider-down, carriages contrived with cushions and springs to make motion imperceptible, — is the indolent master of these as happy as the slave that wove the carpet, the Indian who hunted the Northern flock, or the servant who drives the pampered steeds? Let those who envy the gay revels of city idlers, and pine for their masquerades, their routs, and their operas, experience for a week the lassitude of their satiety, the unarousable torpor of their life when not under a fiery stimulus, their desperate *ennui* and restless somnolency, and they would gladly flee from their haunts as from a land of cursed enchantment.

2. Industry is the parent of thrift. In the overburdened states of Europe, the severest toil often only suffices to make life a wretched vacillation between food and famine; but in America, industry is prosperity.

Although God has stored the world with an endless variety of riches for man's wants, he has made them all

accessible only to industry. The food we eat, the raiment which covers us, the house which protects, must be secured by diligence. To tempt man yet more to industry, every product of the earth has a susceptibility of improvement; so that man not only obtains the gifts of nature at the price of labor, but these gifts become more precious as we bestow upon them greater skill and cultivation. The wheat and maize which crown our ample fields were food fit but for birds, before man perfected them by labor. The fruits of the forest and the hedge, scarcely tempting to the extremest hunger, after skill has dealt with them and transplanted them to the orchard and the garden, allure every sense with the richest colors, odors, and flavors. The world is full of germs which man is set to develop; and there is scarcely an assignable limit to which the hand of skill and labor may not bear the powers of nature.

The scheming speculations of the last ten years have produced an aversion among the young to the slow accumulations of ordinary industry, and fired them with a conviction that shrewdness, cunning, and bold ventures are a more manly way to wealth. There is a swarm of men, bred in the heats of adventurous times, whose thoughts scorn pence and farthings, and who humble themselves to speak of dollars: *hundreds* and *thousands* are their words. They are men of *great* operations. Forty thousand dollars is a moderate profit of a single speculation. They mean to own the bank, and to look down before they die upon Astor and Girard. The young farmer becomes almost ashamed to meet his schoolmate, whose stores line whole streets,

whose stocks are in every bank and company, and whose increasing money is already wellnigh inestimable. But if the butterfly derides the bee in summer, he was never known to do it in the lowering days of autumn.

Every few years commerce has its earthquakes, and the tall and toppling warehouses which haste ran up are first shaken down. The hearts of men fail them for fear; and the suddenly rich, made more suddenly poor, fill the land with their loud laments. But nothing strange has happened. When the whole story of commercial disasters is told, it is only found out that they who slowly amassed the gains of useful industry built upon a rock, and they who flung together the imaginary millions of commercial speculations built upon the sand. When times grew dark, and the winds came, and the floods descended and beat upon them both, the rock sustained the one, and the shifting sand let down the other. If a young man has no higher ambition in life than riches, industry — plain, rugged brown-faced, homely-clad, old-fashioned industry — must be courted. Young men are pressed with a most unprofitable haste. They wish to reap before they have ploughed or sown. Everything is driving at such a rate that they have become giddy. Laborious occupations are avoided. Money is to be earned in genteel leisure, with the help of fine clothes, and by the soft seductions of smooth hair and luxuriant whiskers.

Parents, equally wild, foster the delusion. Shall the promising lad be apprenticed to his uncle, the blacksmith? The sisters think the blacksmith so very smutty; the mother shrinks from the ungentility of his swarthy labor; the father, weighing the matter pru-

dentially deeper, finds that a *whole life* had been spent in earning the uncle's property. These sagacious parents, wishing the tree to bear its fruit before it has ever blossomed, regard the long delay of industrious trades as a fatal objection to them. The son, then, must be a rich merchant, or a popular lawyer, or a broker; and these only as the openings to speculation.

Young business men are often educated in two very unthrifty species of contempt, — a contempt for small gains, and a contempt for hard labor. To do one's own errands, to wheel one's own barrow, to be seen with a bundle, bag, or burden, is disreputable. Men are so sharp nowadays that they can compass by their shrewd heads what their fathers used to do with their heads and hands.

3. Industry gives character and credit to the young. The reputable portions of society have maxims of prudence by which the young are judged and admitted to their good opinion. *Does he regard his word? Is he industrious? Is he economical? Is he free from immoral habits?* The answer which a young man's conduct gives to these questions settles his reception among good men. Experience has shown that the other good qualities of veracity, frugality, and modesty are apt to be associated with industry. A prudent man would scarcely be persuaded that a listless, lounging fellow would be economical or trustworthy. An employer would judge wisely that, where there was little regard for time or for occupation, there would be as little, upon temptation, for honesty or veracity. Pilferings of the till and robberies are fit deeds for idle clerks and lazy apprentices. Industry and knavery are some-

times found associated; but men wonder at it as at a strange thing. The epithets of society which betoken its experience are all in favor of industry. Thus the terms, "a hard-working man," "an industrious man," "a laborious artisan," are employed to mean an *honest man*, a *trustworthy man*.

I may here, as well as anywhere, impart the secret of what is called *good* and *bad luck*. There are men who, supposing Providence to have an implacable spite against them, bemoan in the poverty of a wretched old age the misfortunes of their lives. Luck forever ran against them, and for others. One, with a good profession, lost his luck in the river, where he idled away his time a-fishing when he should have been in the office. Another, with a good trade, perpetually burnt up his luck by his hot temper, which provoked all his customers to leave him. Another, with a lucrative business, lost his luck by amazing diligence at everything but his business. Another, who steadily followed his trade, as steadily followed his bottle. Another, who was honest and constant to his work, erred by perpetual misjudgments, — he lacked discretion. Hundreds lose their luck by indorsing, by sanguine speculations, by trusting fraudulent men, and by dishonest gains. A man never has good luck who has a bad wife. I never knew an early-rising, hard-working, prudent man, careful of his earnings and strictly honest, who complained of bad luck. A good character, good habits, and iron industry are impregnable to the assaults of all the ill luck that fools ever dreamed of. But when I see a tatterdemalion creeping out of a grocery late in the forenoon, with his hands stuck into

his pockets, the rim of his hat turned up, and the crown knocked in, I know he has had bad luck; for the worst of all luck is to be a sluggard, a knave, or a tippler.

4. Industry is a substitute for genius. Where one or more faculties exist in the highest state of development and activity, — as the faculty of music in Mozart, invention in Fulton, ideality in Milton, — we call their possessor a genius. But a genius is *usually* understood to be a creature of such rare facility of mind, that he can do anything without labor. According to the popular notion, he learns without study, and knows without learning. He is eloquent without preparation, exact without calculation, and profound without reflection. While ordinary men toil for knowledge by reading, by comparison, and by minute research, a genius is supposed to receive it as the mind receives dreams. His mind is like a vast cathedral, through whose colored windows the sunlight streams, painting the aisles with the varied colors of brilliant pictures. Such minds *may* exist.

So far as my observations have ascertained the species, they abound in academies, colleges, and Thespian societies, in village debating-clubs, in coteries of young artists, and among young professional aspirants. They are to be known by a reserved air, excessive sensitiveness, and utter indolence; by very long hair, and very open shirt-collars; by the reading of much wretched poetry, and the writing of much yet more wretched; by being very conceited, very affected, very disagreeable, and very useless; — beings whom no man wants for friend, pupil, or companion.

The occupations of the great man and of the common man are necessarily, for the most part, the same; for the business of life is made up of minute affairs, requiring only judgment and diligence. A high order of intellect is required for the discovery and defence of truth; but this is an unfrequent task. Where the ordinary wants of life once require recondite principles, they will need the application of familiar truths a thousand times. Those who enlarge the bounds of knowledge, must push out with bold adventure beyond the common walks of men. But only a few pioneers are needed for the largest armies, and a few profound men in each occupation may herald the advance of all the business of society. The vast bulk of men are required to discharge the homely duties of life; and they have less need of genius than of intellectual industry and patient enterprise. Young men should observe that those who take the honors and emoluments of mechanical crafts, of commerce, and of professional life are rather distinguished for a sound judgment and a close application, than for a brilliant genius. In the ordinary business of life, industry can do anything which genius can do, and very many things which it cannot. Genius is usually impatient of application, irritable, scornful of men's dulness, squeamish at petty disgusts: it loves a conspicuous place, short work, and a large reward; it loathes the sweat of toil, the vexations of life, and the dull burden of care.

Industry has a firmer muscle, is less annoyed by delays and repulses, and, like water, bends itself to the shape of the soil over which it flows; and, if checked, will not rest, but accumulates, and mines a passage be-

neath, or seeks a side-race, or rises above and overflows the obstruction. What genius performs at one impulse, industry gains by a succession of blows. In ordinary matters they differ only in rapidity of execution, and are upon one level before men, — who see the *result* but not the *process*.

It is admirable to know that those things which, in skill, in art, and in learning, the world has been unwilling to let die, have not only been the conceptions of genius, but the products of toil. The masterpieces of antiquity, as well in literature as in art, are known to have received their extreme finish from an almost incredible continuance of labor upon them. I do not remember a book in all the departments of learning, nor a scrap in literature, nor a work in all the schools of art, from which its author has derived a permanent renown, that is not known to have been long and patiently elaborated. Genius needs industry, as much as industry needs genius. If only Milton's imagination could have conceived his visions, his consummate industry only could have carved the immortal lines which enshrine them. If only Newton's mind could reach out to the secrets of nature, even his could only do it by the homeliest toil. The works of Bacon are not midsummer-night dreams, but, like coral islands, they have risen from the depths of truth, and formed their broad surfaces above the ocean by the minutest accretions of persevering labor. The conceptions of Michael Angelo would have perished like a night's fantasy, had not his industry given them permanence.

From enjoying the pleasant walks of industry we turn reluctantly to explore the paths of indolence.

All degrees of indolence incline a man to rely upon others and not upon himself, to eat *their* bread and not his own. His carelessness is somebody's loss; his neglect is somebody's downfall; his promises are a perpetual stumbling-block to all who trust them. If he borrows, the article remains borrowed; if he begs and gets, it is as the letting out of waters, — no one knows when it will stop. He spoils your work, disappoints your expectations, exhausts your patience, eats up your substance, abuses your confidence, and hangs a dead weight upon all your plans; and the very best thing an honest man can do with a lazy man is to get rid of him. Solomon says, *Bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.* He does not mention what kind of a fool he meant; but as he speaks of a fool by pre-eminence, I take it for granted he meant a *lazy man;* and I am the more inclined to the opinion, from another expression of his experience: *As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.*

Indolence is a great spendthrift. An indolently inclined young man can neither *make* nor *keep* property. I have high authority for this: *He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.*

When Satan would put ordinary men to a crop of mischief, like a wise husbandman he clears the ground and prepares it for seed; but he finds the idle man already prepared, and he has scarcely the trouble of sowing; for vices, like weeds, ask little strewing, except what the wind gives their ripe and winged seeds, shaking and scattering them all abroad. Indeed, lazy men may fitly be likened to a tropical prairie, over

which the wind of temptation perpetually blows, drifting every vagrant seed from hedge and hill, and which, without a moment's rest through all the year, waves its rank harvest of luxuriant weeds.

First, the imagination will be haunted with unlawful visitants. Upon the outskirts of towns are shattered houses abandoned by reputable persons. They are not empty, because all the day silent; thieves, vagabonds, and villains haunt them, in joint possession with rats, bats, and vermin. Such are idle men's imaginations, — full of unlawful company.

The imagination is closely related to the passions, and fires them with its heat. The day-dreams of indolent youth glow each hour with warmer colors and bolder adventures. The imagination fashions scenes of enchantment in which the passions revel, and it leads them out, in shadow at first, to deeds which soon they will seek in earnest. The brilliant colors of far-away clouds are but the colors of the storm; the salacious day-dreams of indolent men, rosy at first and distant, deepen every day darker and darker to the color of actual evil. Then follows the blight of every habit. Indolence promises without redeeming the pledge; a mist of forgetfulness rises up and obscures the memory of vows and oaths. The negligence of laziness breeds more falsehoods than the cunning of the sharper. As poverty waits upon the steps of indolence, so upon such poverty brood equivocations, subterfuges, lying denials. Falsehood becomes the instrument of every plan. Negligence of truth, next occasional falsehood, then wanton mendacity, — these three strides traverse the whole road of lies.

Indolence as surely runs to dishonesty as to lying. Indeed they are but different parts of the same road, and not far apart. In directing the conduct of the Ephesian converts, Paul says, *Let him that stole steal no more; but rather let him labor, working with his hands the thing which is good.* The men who were thieves were those who had ceased to work. Industry was the road back to honesty. When stores are broken open, the idle are first suspected. The desperate forgeries and swindlings of past years have taught men, upon their occurrence, to ferret their authors among the unemployed, or among those vainly occupied in vicious pleasures.

The terrible passion for stealing rarely grows upon the young, except through the necessities of their idle pleasures. Business is first neglected for amusement, and amusement soon becomes the only business. The appetite for vicious pleasure outruns the means of procuring it. The theatre, the circus, the card-table, the midnight carouse, demand money. When scanty earnings are gone, the young man pilfers from the till. First, because he hopes to repay, and next, because he despairs of paying; for the disgrace of stealing ten dollars or a thousand will be the same, but not their respective pleasures. Next, he will gamble, since it is only another form of stealing. Gradually excluded from reputable society, the vagrant takes all the badges of vice, and is familiar with her paths, and through them enters the broad road of crime. Society precipitates its lazy members, as water does its filth, and they form at the bottom a pestilent sediment, stirred up by every breeze of evil into riots, robberies, and murders.

Into it drains all the filth, and out of it, as from a morass, flow all the streams of pollution. Brutal wretches, desperately haunted by the law, crawling in human filth, brood here their villain schemes, and plot mischief to man. Hither resorts the truculent demagogue, to stir up the fetid filth against his adversaries, or to bring up mobs out of this sea which cannot rest, but casts up mire and dirt.

The results of indolence upon communities are as marked as upon individuals. In a town of industrious people the streets would be clean, houses neat and comfortable, fences in repair, school-houses swarming with rosy-faced children, decently clad and well behaved. The laws would be respected, because justly administered. The church would be thronged with devout worshippers. The tavern would be silent, and for the most part empty, or a welcome retreat for weary travellers. Grog-sellers would fail, and mechanics grow rich; labor would be honorable, and loafing a disgrace. For music, the people would have the blacksmith's anvil and the carpenter's hammer; and at home, the spinning-wheel, and girls cheerfully singing at their work. Debts would be seldom paid, because seldom made; but if contracted, no grim officer would be invited to the settlement. Town officers would be respectable men, taking office reluctantly, and only for the public good. Public days would be full of sports, without fighting; and elections would be as orderly as weddings or funerals.

In a town of lazy men I should expect to find crazy houses, shingles and weather-boards knocked off; doors hingeless, and all a-creak; windows stuffed with rags,

hats, or pillows. Instead of flowers in summer, and warmth in winter, every side of the house would swarm with vermin in hot weather, and with starveling pigs in cold; fences would be curiosities of lazy contrivance, and gates hung with ropes, or lying flat in the mud. Lank cattle would follow every loaded wagon, supplicating a morsel, with famine in their looks. Children would be ragged, dirty, saucy; the school-house empty; the jail full; the church silent; the grog-shops noisy; and the carpenter, the saddler, and the blacksmith would do their principal work at taverns. Lawyers would reign; constables flourish, and hunt sneaking criminals; burly justices (as their interests might dictate) would connive a compromise, or make a commitment. The peace-officers would wink at tumults, arrest rioters in fun, and drink with them in good earnest. Good men would be obliged to keep dark, and bad men would swear, fight, and rule the town. Public days would be scenes of confusion, and end in rows; elections would be drunken, illegal, boisterous, and brutal.

The young abhor the last results of idleness; but they do not perceive that the *first steps lead to the last.* They are in the opening of this career: but with them it is genteel leisure, not laziness; it is relaxation, not sloth; amusement, not indolence. But leisure, relaxation, and amusement, when men ought to be usefully engaged, are indolence. A specious industry is the worst idleness. A young man perceives that the first steps lead to the last, with everybody but himself. He sees others become drunkards by social tippling; he sips socially, as if *he* could not be a drunkard. He sees others become dishonest by petty habits of fraud; but

will indulge slight aberrations, as if he could not become knavish. Though others, by lying, lose all character, he does not imagine that his little dalliances with falsehood will make *him* a liar. He knows that salacious imaginations, villanous pictures, harlot snuff-boxes, and illicit familiarities have led thousands to her door, whose house *is the way to hell;* yet he never sighs or trembles lest these things should take *him* to this inevitable way of damnation!

In reading these strictures upon indolence, you will abhor it in others without suspecting it in yourself. While you read, I fear you are excusing yourself; you are supposing that your leisure has not been laziness, or that, with your disposition, and in your circumstances, indolence is harmless. Be not deceived: if you are idle, you are on the road to ruin; and there are few stopping-places upon it. It is rather a precipice than a road. While I point out the temptation to indolence, scrutinize your course, and pronounce honestly upon your risk.

1. Some are tempted to indolence by their wretched training, or, rather, wretched want of it. How many families are the most remiss, whose low condition and sufferings are the strongest inducement to industry! The children have no inheritance, yet never work; no education, yet are never sent to school. It is hard to keep their rags around them, yet none of them will earn better raiment. If ever there was a case when a government should interfere between parent and child, that seems to be the one where children are started in life with an education of vice. If, in every community, three things should be put together, which always work

together, the front would be a *grog-shop*, the middle a *jail*, the rear a *gallows;* an infernal trinity, and the recruits for this three-headed monster are largely drafted from the lazy children of worthless parents.

2. The children of rich parents are apt to be reared in indolence. The ordinary motives to industry are wanting, and the temptations to sloth are multiplied. Other men labor to provide a support, to amass wealth, to secure homage, to obtain power, to multiply the elegant products of art. The child of affluence inherits these things. Why should he labor who may command universal service, whose money subsidizes the inventions of art, exhausts the luxuries of society, and makes rarities common by their abundance ? Only the blind would not see that riches and ruin run in one channel to prodigal children. The most rigorous regimen, the most confirmed industry and steadfast morality, can alone disarm inherited wealth, and reduce it to a blessing. The profligate wretch, who fondly watches his father's advancing decrepitude, and secretly curses the lingering steps of death (seldom too slow except to hungry heirs), at last is overblessed in the tidings that the loitering work is done, and the estate his. When the golden shower has fallen, he rules as a prince in a court of expectant parasites. All the sluices by which pleasurable vice drains an estate are opened wide. A few years complete the ruin. The hopeful heir, avoided by all whom he has helped, ignorant of useful labor, and scorning a knowledge of it, fired with an incurable appetite for vicious excitement, sinks steadily down, — a profligate, a wretch, a villain-scoundrel, a convicted felon. Let parents who hate their offspring rear them

to hate labor, and to inherit riches, and before long they will be stung by every vice, racked by its poison, and damned by its penalty.

3. Another cause of idleness is found in the secret effects of youthful indulgence. The purest pleasures lie within the circle of useful occupation. Mere pleasure, sought outside of usefulness, existing by itself, is fraught with poison. When its exhilaration has thoroughly kindled the mind, the passions thenceforth refuse a simple food; they crave and require an excitement higher than any ordinary occupation can give. After revelling all night in wine-dreams, or amid the fascinations of the dance, or the deceptions of the drama, what has the dull store or the dirty shop which can continue the pulse at this fever-heat of delight? The face of Pleasure to the youthful imagination is the face of an angel, a paradise of smiles, a home of love; while the rugged face of Industry, imbrowned by toil, is dull and repulsive: but at the end it is not so. These are harlot charms which Pleasure wears. At last, when Industry shall put on her beautiful garments, and rest in the palace which her own hands have built, Pleasure, blotched and diseased with indulgence, shall lie down and die upon the dung-hill.

4. Example leads to idleness. The children of industrious parents, at the sight of vagrant rovers seeking their sports wherever they will, disrelish labor, and envy this unrestrained leisure. At the first relaxation of parental vigilance, they shrink from their odious tasks. Idleness is begun when labor is a burden, and industry a bondage, and only idle relaxation a pleasure.

The example of political men, office-seekers, and

public officers is not usually conducive to industry. The idea insensibly fastens upon the mind that greatness and hard labor are not companions. The inexperience of youth imagines that great men are men of great leisure. They see them much in public, often applauded and greatly followed. How disgusting in contrast is the mechanic's life! A tinkering-shop, dark and smutty, is the only theatre of his exploits; and labor, which covers him with sweat and fills him with weariness, brings neither notice nor praise. The ambitious apprentice, sighing over his soiled hands, hates his ignoble work; neglecting it, he aspires to better things, plots in a caucus, declaims in a bar-room, fights in a grog-shop, and dies in a ditch.

5. But the indolence begotten by venal ambition must not be so easily dropped. At those periods of occasional disaster, when embarrassments cloud the face of commerce, and trade drags heavily, sturdy laborers forsake industrial occupations and petition for office. Had I a son able to gain a livelihood by toil, I had rather bury him than witness his beggarly supplications for office, — sneaking along the path of men's passions to gain his advantage, holding in the breath of his honest opinions, and breathing feigned words of flattery to hungry ears, popular or official, and crawling, viler than a snake, through all the unmanly courses by which ignoble wretches purloin the votes of the dishonest, the drunken, and the vile.

The late reverses of commerce have unsettled the habits of thousands. Manhood seems debilitated, and many sturdy yeomen are ashamed of nothing but labor. For a farthing-pittance of official salary, for the

miserable fees of a constable's office, for the parings and perquisites of any deputyship, a hundred men in every village rush forward, scrambling, jostling, crowding, each more obsequious than the other to lick the hand that holds the omnipotent vote or the starveling office. The most supple cunning gains the prize. Of the disappointed crowd a few, rebuked by their sober reflections, go back to their honest trade, ashamed and cured of office-seeking. But the majority grumble for a day, then prick forth their ears, arrange their feline arts, and mouse again for another office. The general appetite for office and disrelish for industrial callings is a prolific source of idleness; and it would be well for the honor of young men if they were bred to regard office as fit only for those who have clearly shown themselves able and willing to support their families without it. No office can make a worthless man respectable, and a man of integrity, thrift, and religion has name enough without badge or office.

6. Men become indolent through the reverses of fortune. Surely, despondency is a grievous thing and a heavy load to bear. To see disaster and wreck in the present, and no light in the future, but only storms, lurid by the contrast of past prosperity, and growing darker as they advance; to wear a constant expectation of woe like a girdle; to see want at the door, imperiously knocking, while there is no strength to repel, or courage to bear its tyranny; — indeed, this is dreadful enough. But there is a thing more dreadful. It is more dreadful if the *man* is wrecked with his fortune. Can anything be more poignant in anticipation than one's own self, unnerved, cowed down and slackened to

utter pliancy, and helplessly drifting and driven down the troubled sea of life? Of all things on earth, next to his God, a broken man should cling to a courageous industry. If it brings nothing back and saves nothing, it will save *him*. To be pressed down by adversity has nothing in it of disgrace; but it is disgraceful to lie down under it like a supple dog. Indeed, to stand composedly in the storm, amidst its rage and wildest devastations, to let it beat over you and roar around you, and pass by you, and leave you undismayed, this is to be a MAN. Adversity is the mint in which God stamps upon us his image and superscription. In this matter men may learn of insects. The ant will repair his dwelling as often as the mischievous foot crushes it; the spider will exhaust life itself, before he will live without a web; the bee can be decoyed from his labor neither by plenty nor scarcity. If summer be abundant, it toils none the less; if it be parsimonious of flowers, the tiny laborer sweeps a wider circle, and by industry repairs the frugality of the season. Man should be ashamed to be rebuked in vain by the spider, the ant, and the bee.

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

LECTURE II.

TWELVE CAUSES OF DISHONESTY.

"PROVIDING FOR HONEST THINGS, NOT ONLY IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD, BUT ALSO IN THE SIGHT OF MEN." — 2 Cor. viii. 21.

ONLY extraordinary circumstances can give the appearance of dishonesty to an honest man. Usually, not to *seem* honest is not to *be* so. The quality must not be doubtful like twilight, lingering between night and day and taking hues from both; it must be daylight, clear and effulgent. This is the doctrine of the Bible: *Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord,* BUT ALSO IN THE SIGHT OF MEN. In general it may be said that no one has honesty without dross until he has honesty without suspicion.

We are passing through times upon which the seeds of dishonesty have been sown broadcast, and they have brought forth a hundred-fold. These times will pass away, but like ones will come again. As physicians study the causes and record the phenomena of plagues and pestilences, to draw from them an antidote against their recurrence, so should we leave to another generation a history of moral plagues, as the best antidote to their recurring malignity.

Upon a land — capacious beyond measure, whose prodigal soil rewards labor with an unharvestable abun-

dance of exuberant fruits, occupied by a people signalized by enterprise and industry — there came a summer of prosperity which lingered so long and shone so brightly, that men forgot that winter could ever come. Each day grew brighter. No reins were put upon the imagination. Its dreams passed for realities. Even sober men, touched with wildness, seemed to expect a realization of Oriental tales. Upon this bright day came sudden frosts, storms, and blight. Men awoke from gorgeous dreams in the midst of desolation. The harvests of years were swept away in a day. The strongest firms were rent as easily as the oak by lightning. Speculating companies were dispersed as seared leaves from a tree in autumn. Merchants were ruined by thousands, clerks turned adrift by ten thousands. Mechanics were left in idleness. Farmers sighed over flocks and wheat as useless as the stones and dirt. The wide sea of commerce was stagnant; upon the realm of industry settled down a sullen lethargy.

Out of this reverse swarmed an unnumbered host of dishonest men, like vermin from a carcass. Banks were exploded, or robbed, or fleeced by astounding forgeries. Mighty companies, without cohesion, went to pieces, and hordes of wretches snatched up every bale that came ashore. Cities were ransacked by troops of villains. The unparalleled frauds, which sprung like mines on every hand, set every man to trembling lest the next explosion should be under his own feet. Fidelity seemed to have forsaken men. Many that had earned a reputation for sterling honesty were cast so suddenly headlong into wickedness, that man shrank from man. Suspicion overgrew confidence, and the

heart bristled with the nettles and thorns of fear and jealousy. Then had almost come to pass the divine delineation of ancient wickedness: *The good man is perished out of the earth; and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire; so they wrap it up. The best of them is as a brier; the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge.* The world looked upon a continent of inexhaustible fertility (whose harvest had glutted the markets, and rotted in disuse) filled with lamentation, and its inhabitants wandering like bereaved citizens among the ruins of an earthquake, mourning for children, for houses crushed, and property buried forever.

That no measure might be put to the calamity, the Church of God, which rises a stately tower of refuge to desponding men, seemed now to have lost its power of protection. When the solemn voice of Religion should have gone over the land, as the call of God to guilty man to seek in him their strength, in this time when Religion should have restored sight to the blind, made the lame to walk, and bound up the broken-hearted, she was herself mourning in sackcloth. Out of her courts came the noise of warring sects; some contending against others with bitter warfare, and some, possessed of a demon, wallowed upon the ground, foaming, and rending themselves. In a time of panic and disaster and distress and crime, the fountain which should have been for the healing of men cast up its sediments, and gave out a bitter stream of pollution.

In every age a universal pestilence has hushed the clamor of contention, and cooled the heats of parties; but the greatness of our national calamity seemed only to enkindle the fury of political parties. Contentions never ran with such deep streams and impetuous currents, as amidst the ruin of our industry and prosperity. States were greater debtors to foreign nations than their citizens were to each other. Both States and citizens shrunk back from their debts, and yet more dishonestly from the taxes necessary to discharge them. The general government did not escape, but lay becalmed, or pursued its course, like a ship, at every furlong touching the rocks or beating against the sands. The Capitol trembled with the first waves of a question which is yet to shake the whole land. New questions of exciting qualities perplexed the realm of legislation and of morals. To all this must be added a manifest decline of family government; an increase of the ratio of popular ignorance; a decrease of reverence for law, and an effeminate administration of it. Popular tumults have been as frequent as freshets in our rivers, and, like them, have swept over the land with desolation, and left their filthy slime in the highest places, — upon the press, upon the legislature, in the halls of our courts, and even upon the sacred bench of justice. If unsettled times foster dishonesty, it should have flourished among us. And it has.

Our nation must expect a periodical return of such convulsions; but experience should steadily curtail their ravages, and remedy their immoral tendencies. Young men have before them lessons of manifold wisdom taught by the severest of masters, — experience.

They should be studied, and, that they may be, I shall, from this general survey, turn to a specific enumeration of the causes of dishonesty.

1. Some men find in their bosom, from the first, a vehement inclination to dishonest ways. Knavish propensities are inherent, born with the child, and transmissible from parent to son. The children of a sturdy thief, if taken from him at birth and reared by honest men, would, doubtless, have to contend against a strongly dishonest inclination. Foundlings and orphans under public charitable charge are more apt to become vicious than other children. They are usually born of low and vicious parents, and inherit their parents' propensities. Only the most thorough moral training can overrule this innate depravity.

2. A child naturally fair-minded may become dishonest by parental example. He is early taught to be sharp in bargains, and vigilant for every advantage. Little is said about honesty, and much upon shrewd traffic. A dexterous trick becomes a family anecdote; visitors are regaled with the boy's precocious keenness. Hearing the praise of his exploits, he studies craft, and seeks parental admiration by adroit knaveries. He is taught, for his safety, that he must not range beyond the law; that would be unprofitable. He calculates his morality thus: *Legal honesty is the best policy;* dishonesty, then, is a bad bargain, and therefore wrong; everything is wrong which is unthrifty. Whatever profit breaks no legal statute — though it is gained by falsehood, by unfairness, by gloss, through dishonor, unkindness, and an unscrupulous conscience — he considers fair, and says, *The law allows it.* Men may spend

a long life without an indictable action and without an honest one. No law can reach the insidious ways of subtle craft. The law allows and religion forbids men to profit by others' misfortunes, to prowl for prey among the ignorant, to overreach the simple, to suck the last life-drops from the bleeding, to hover over men as a vulture over herds, swooping down upon the weak, the straggling, and the weary. The infernal craft of cunning men turns the law itself to piracy, and works outrageous fraud in the hall of courts, by the decision of judges, and under the seal of justice.

3. Dishonesty is learned from one's employers. The boy of honest parents and honestly bred goes to a trade or a store where the employer practises *legal* frauds. The plain honesty of the boy excites roars of laughter among the better taught clerks. The master tells them that such blundering truthfulness must be pitied; the boy evidently has been neglected, and is not to be ridiculed for what he could not help. At first, it verily pains the youth's scruples and tinges his face to frame a deliberate dishonesty, to finish and to polish it. His tongue stammers at a lie; but the example of a rich master, the jeers and gibes of shop-mates, with gradual practice, cure all this. He becomes adroit in fleecing customers for his master's sake, and equally dexterous in fleecing his master for his own sake.

4. Extravagance is a prolific source of dishonesty. Extravagance — which is foolish expense, or expense disproportionate to one's means — may be found in all grades of society; but it is chiefly apparent among the rich, those aspiring to wealth, and those wishing to be

thought affluent. Many a young man cheats his business by transferring his means to theatres, race-courses, expensive parties, and to the nameless and numberless projects of pleasure. The enterprise of others is baffled by the extravagance of their family; for few men can make as much in a year as an extravagant woman can carry on her back in one winter. Some are ambitious of fashionable society, and will gratify their vanity at any expense. This disproportion between means and expense soon brings on a crisis. The victim is straitened for money; without it he must abandon his rank; for fashionable society remorselessly rejects all butterflies which have lost their brilliant colors. Which shall he choose, honesty and mortifying exclusion or gayety purchased by dishonesty? The severity of this choice sometimes sobers the intoxicated brain, and a young man shrinks from the gulf, appalled at the darkness of dishonesty. But to excessive vanity high-life, with or without fraud, is paradise, and any other life purgatory. Here many resort to dishonesty without a scruple. It is at this point that public sentiment half sustains dishonesty. It scourges the thief of necessity, and pities the thief of fashion.

The struggle with others is on the very ground of honor. A wife led from affluence to frigid penury and neglect, from leisure and luxury to toil and want; daughters, once courted as rich, to be disesteemed when poor; — this is the gloomy prospect, seen through a magic haze of despondency. Honor, love, and generosity, strangely bewitched, plead for dishonesty as the only alternative to such suffering. But go, young man, to your wife; tell her the alternative; if she is worthy

of you, she will face your poverty with a courage which shall shame your fears, and lead you into its wilderness and through it, all unshrinking. Many there be who went weeping into this desert, and erelong, having found in it the fountains of the purest peace, have thanked God for the pleasures of poverty. But if your wife unmans your resolution, imploring dishonor rather than penury, may God pity and help you! You dwell with a sorceress, and few can resist her wiles.

5. DEBT is an inexhaustible fountain of dishonesty. The Royal Preacher tells us: *The borrower is servant to the lender.* Debt is a rigorous servitude. The debtor learns the cunning tricks, delays, concealments, and frauds by which slaves evade or cheat their master. He is tempted to make ambiguous statements; pledges, with secret passages of escape; contracts, with fraudulent constructions; lying excuses and more mendacious promises. He is tempted to elude responsibility, to delay settlements, to prevaricate upon the terms, to resist equity, and devise specious fraud. When the eager creditor would restrain such vagrancy by law, the debtor then thinks himself released from moral obligation, and brought to a legal game, in which it is lawful for the best player to win. He disputes true accounts, he studies subterfuges, extorts provocatious delays, and harbors in every nook and corner and passage of the law's labyrinth. At length the measure is filled up, and the malignant power of debt is known. It has opened in the heart every fountain of iniquity; it has besoiled the conscience, it has tarnished the honor, it has made the man a deliberate student of knavery, a systematic practitioner of fraud;

it has dragged him through all the sewers of petty passions, — anger, hate, revenge, malicious folly, or malignant shame. When a debtor is beaten at every point, and the law will put her screws upon him, there is no depth in the gulf of dishonesty into which he will not boldly plunge. Some men put their property to the flames, assassinate the detested creditor, and end the frantic tragedy by suicide or the gallows. Others, in view of the catastrophe, have converted all property to cash, and concealed it. The law's utmost skill and the creditor's fury are alike powerless now; the tree is green and thrifty, its roots drawing a copious supply from some hidden fountain.

Craft has another harbor of resort for the piratical crew of dishonesty, viz., *putting the property out of the law's reach by a fraudulent conveyance.* Whoever runs in debt, and consumes the equivalent of his indebtedness; whoever is fairly liable to damage for broken contracts; whoever by folly, has incurred debts and lost the benefit of his outlay; whoever is legally obliged to pay for his malice or carelessness; whoever by infidelity to public trusts has made his property a just remuneration for his defaults; — whoever of all these, or whoever, under any circumstances, puts out of his hands property, morally or legally due to creditors, is A DISHONEST MAN. The crazy excuses which men render to their consciences are only such as every villain makes who is unwilling to look upon the black face of his crimes.

He who will receive a conveyance of property, knowing it to be illusive and fraudulent, is as wicked as the principal; and as much meaner, as the tool and subordi-

nate of villany is meaner than the master who uses him.

If a church, knowing all these facts, or wilfully ignorant of them, allows a member to nestle in the security of the sanctuary, then the act of this robber and the connivance of the church are but the two parts of one crime.

6. BANKRUPTCY, although a branch of debt, deserves a separate mention. It sometimes crushes a man's spirit, and sometimes exasperates it. The poignancy of the evil depends much upon the disposition of the creditors, and as much upon the disposition of the victim. Should *they* act with the lenity of Christian men, and *he* with manly honesty, promptly rendering up whatever satisfaction of debt he has, he may visit the lowest places of human adversity, and find there the light of good men's esteem, the support of conscience, and the sustenance of religion.

A bankrupt may fall into the hands of men whose tender mercies are cruel; or his dishonest equivocations may exasperate their temper and provoke every thorn and brier of the law. When men's passions are let loose, especially their avarice, whetted by real or imaginary wrong; when there is a rivalry among creditors lest any one should feast upon the victim more than his share, and they all rush upon him like wolves upon a wounded deer, dragging him down, ripping him open, breast and flank, plunging deep their bloody muzzles to reach the heart, and taste blood at the very fountain, — is it strange that resistance is desperate and unscrupulous? At length the sufferer drags his mutilated carcass aside, every nerve and muscle wrung with pain,

and his whole body an instrument of agony. He curses the whole inhuman crew with envenomed imprecations, and thenceforth, a brooding misanthrope, he pays back to society by studied villanies the legal wrongs which the relentless justice of a few, or his own knavery, has brought upon him.

7. There is a circle of moral dishonesties practised because the LAW allows them. The very anxiety of law to reach the devices of cunning so perplexes its statutes with exceptions, limitations, and supplements, that, like a castle gradually enlarged for centuries, it has its crevices, dark corners, secret holes, and winding passages, — an endless harbor for rats and vermin, where no trap can catch them. We are villanously infested with legal rats and rascals who are able to commit the most flagrant dishonesties with impunity. They can do all of wrong which is profitable, without that part which is actionable. The very ingenuity of these miscreants excites such admiration of their skill that their life is gilded with a specious respectability. Men profess little esteem for blunt, necessitous thieves who rob and run away; but for a gentleman who can break the whole of God's law so adroitly as to leave man's law unbroken, who can indulge in such conservative stealing that his fellow-men award him a rank among honest men for the excessive skill of his dishonesty, — for such an one, I fear, there is almost universal sympathy.

8. POLITICAL DISHONESTY breeds dishonesty of every kind. It is possible for good men to permit single sins to coexist with general integrity, where the evil is indulged through ignorance. Once, undoubted Christians were slave-traders. They might be while unenlight-

ened, but not in our times. A state of mind which will *intend* one fraud will, upon occasions, intend a thousand. He that upon one emergency will lie will be supplied with emergencies. He that will perjure himself to save a friend will do it, in a desperate juncture, to save himself. The highest Wisdom has informed us that *He that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.* Circumstances may withdraw a politician from temptation to any but political dishonesty; but under temptation a dishonest politician would be a dishonest cashier, — would be dishonest anywhere, in anything. The fury which destroys an opponent's character would stop at nothing if barriers were thrown down. That which is true of the leaders in politics is true of subordinates. Political dishonesty in voters runs into general dishonesty, as the rotten speck taints the whole apple. A community whose politics are conducted by a perpetual breach of honesty on both sides will be tainted by immorality throughout. Men will play the same game in their private affairs which they have learned to play in public matters. The guile, the crafty vigilance, the dishonest advantage, the cunning sharpness, the tricks and traps and sly evasions, the equivocal promises and unequivocal neglect of them, which characterize political action, will equally characterize private action. The mind has no kitchen to do its dirty work in while the parlor remains clean. Dishonesty is an atmosphere; if it comes into one apartment it penetrates every one. Whoever will lie in politics will lie in traffic. Whoever will slander in politics will slander in personal squabbles. A professor of religion who is a dishonest politician is a

dishonest Christian. His creed is a perpetual index of his hypocrisy.

The genius of our government directs the attention of every citizen to politics. Its spirit reaches the uttermost bound of society and pervades the whole mass. If its channels are slimy with corruption, what limit can be set to its malign influence? The turbulence of elections, the virulence of the press, the desperation of bad men, the hopelessness of efforts which are not cunning but only honest, have driven many conscientious men from any concern with politics. This is suicidal. Thus the tempest will grow blacker and fiercer. Our youth will be caught up in its whirling bosom and dashed to pieces, and its hail will break down every green thing. At God's house the cure should begin. Let the hand of discipline smite the leprous lips which shall utter the profane heresy, *All is fair in politics.* If any hoary professor, drunk with the mingled wine of excitement, shall tell our youth that a Christian man may act in politics by any other rule of morality than that of the Bible, and that wickedness performed for a party is not as abominable as if done for a man, or that any necessity justifies or palliates dishonesty in word or deed, let such an one go out of the camp, and his pestilent breath no longer spread contagion among our youth. No man who loves his country should shrink from her side when she groans with raging distempers. Let every Christian man stand in his place, rebuke every dishonest practice, scorn a political as well as a personal lie, and refuse with indignation to be insulted by the solicitation of an immoral man. Let good men of all parties require hon-

esty, integrity, veracity, and morality in politics, and there, as powerfully as anywhere else, the requisitions of public sentiment will ultimately be felt.

9. A corrupt PUBLIC SENTIMENT produces dishonesty. A public sentiment in which dishonesty is not disgraceful, in which bad men are respectable, are trusted, are honored, are exalted, is a curse to the young. The fever of speculation, the universal derangement of business, the growing laxness of morals, is, to an alarming extent, introducing such a state of things. Men of notorious immorality, whose dishonesty is flagrant, whose private habits would disgrace the ditch, are powerful and popular. I have seen a man stained with every sin except those which required courage; into whose head I do not think a pure thought has entered for forty years, in whose heart an honorable feeling would droop for very loneliness; — in evil he was ripe and rotten; hoary and depraved in deed, in word, in his present life and in all his past; evil when by himself, and viler among men; corrupting to the young; to domestic fidelity a recreant, to common honor a traitor, to honesty an outlaw, to religion a hypocrite; base in all that is worthy of man, and accomplished in whatever is disgraceful; and yet this wretch could go where he would, enter good men's dwellings and purloin their votes. Men would curse him, yet obey him; hate him, and assist him; warn their sons against him, and lead them to the polls for him. A public sentiment which produces ignominious knaves cannot breed honest men.

Any calamity, civil or commercial, which checks the administration of justice between man and man, is ruin-

ous to honesty. The violent fluctuations of business cover the ground with rubbish over which men stumble, and fill the air with dust in which all the shapes of honesty appear distorted. Men are thrown upon unusual expedients, dishonesties are unobserved; those who have been reckless and profuse stave off the legitimate fruits of their folly by desperate shifts. We have not yet emerged from a period in which debts were insecure, the debtor legally protected against the rights of the creditor; taxes laid, not by the requirements of justice, but for political effect, and lowered to a dishonest insufficiency, and when thus diminished, not collected; the citizens resisting their own officers, officers resigning at the bidding of the electors, the laws of property paralyzed, bankrupt laws built up, and stay-laws unconstitutionally enacted, upon which the courts look with aversion, yet fear to deny them, lest the wildness of popular opinion should roll back disdainfully upon the bench, to despoil its dignity and prostrate its power. General suffering has made us tolerant of general dishonesty; and the gloom of our commercial disaster threatens to become the pall of our morals.

If the shocking stupidity of the public mind to atrocious dishonesties is not aroused, if good men do not bestir themselves to drag the young from this foul sorcery, if the relaxed bands of honesty are not tightened and conscience intoned to a severer morality, our night is at hand, our midnight not far off. Woe to that guilty people who sit down upon broken laws, and wealth saved by injustice! Woe to a generation fed upon the bread of fraud, whose children's inheritance shall be a perpetual memento of their fathers' unright-

eousness; to whom dishonesty shall be made pleasant by association with the revered memories of father, brother, and friend!

But when a whole people, united by a common disregard of justice, conspire to defraud public creditors; and States vie with States in an infamous repudiation of just debts, by open or sinister methods; and nations exert their sovereignty to protect and dignify the knavery of a Commonwealth, — then the confusion of domestic affairs has bred a fiend before whose flight honor fades away, and under whose feet the sanctity of truth and the religion of solemn compacts are stamped down and ground into the dirt. Need we ask the causes of growing dishonesty among the young, and the increasing untrustworthiness of all agents, when States are seen clothed with the panoply of dishonesty, and nations put on fraud for their garments?

Absconding agents, swindling schemes, and defalcations, occurring in such melancholy abundance, have at length ceased to be wonders, and rank with the common accidents of fire and flood. The budget of each week is incomplete without its mob and runaway cashier, its duel and defaulter; and as waves which roll to the shore are lost in those which follow on, so the villanies of each week obliterate the record of the last.

The mania of dishonesty cannot arise from local causes; it is the result of disease in the whole community, an eruption betokening foulness of the blood, blotches symptomatic of a disordered system.

10. Financial agents are especially liable to the temptations of dishonesty. Safe merchants and visionary schemers, sagacious adventurers and rash specu-

lators, frugal beginners and retired millionnaires, are constantly around them. Every word, every act, every entry, every letter, suggests only wealth, — its germ, its bud, its blossom, its golden harvest. Its brilliance dazzles the sight, its seductions stir the appetites, its power fires the ambition, and the soul concentrates its energies to obtain wealth, as life's highest and only joy.

Besides the influence of such associations, direct dealing in *money* as a commodity has a peculiar effect upon the heart. There is no property between it and the mind, no medium to mellow its light. The mind is diverted and refreshed by no thoughts upon the quality of soils, the durability of structures, the advantages of sites, the beauty of fabrics; it is not invigorated by the necessity of labor and ingenuity which the mechanic feels, by the invention of the artisan, or the taste of the artist. The whole attention falls directly upon naked money. The hourly sight of it whets the appetite, and sharpens it to avarice. Thus with an intense regard of riches steals in also the miser's relish of coin, — that insatiate gazing and fondling, by which seductive metal wins to itself all the blandishments of love.

Those who *mean* to be rich often begin by imitating the expensive courses of those who *are* rich. They are also tempted to venture, before they have means of their own, in brilliant speculations. How can a young cashier pay the drafts of his illicit pleasures, or procure the seed for the harvest of speculation, out of his narrow salary? Here first begins to work the leaven of death. The mind wanders in dreams of gain; it broods over projects of unlawful riches, stealthily at first, and then with less reserve; at last it boldly meditates the

possibility of being dishonest and *safe*. When a man can seriously reflect upon dishonesty as a possible and profitable thing, he is already deeply dishonest. To a mind so tainted will flock stories of consummate craft, of effective knavery, of fraud covered by its brilliant success. At times the mind shrinks from its own thoughts, and trembles to look down the giddy cliff on whose edge they poise, or over which they fling themselves like sporting sea-birds. But these imaginations will not be driven from the heart where they have once nested. They haunt a man's business, visit him in dreams, and, vampire-like, fan the slumbers of the victim whom they will destroy. In some feverish hour, vibrating between conscience and avarice, the man staggers to a compromise. To satisfy his conscience he refuses to *steal;* and to gratify his avarice, he *borrows* the funds, not openly, not of owners, not from men, but from the till, the safe, the vault!

He resolves to restore the money before discovery can ensue, and pocket the profits. Meanwhile, false entries are made, perjured oaths are sworn, forged papers are filed. His expenses grow profuse, and men wonder from what fountain so copious a stream can flow.

Let us stop here to survey his condition. He flourishes, is called prosperous, thinks himself safe. Is he safe or honest? He has stolen, and embarked the amount upon a sea over which wander perpetual storms, where wreck is the common fate, and escape the accident; and now all his chance for the semblance of honesty is staked upon the return of his embezzlements from among the sands, the rocks and currents, the winds and waves and darkness, of tumultuous speculation.

At length dawns the day of discovery. His guilty dreams have long foretokened it. As he confronts the disgrace almost face to face, how changed is the hideous aspect of his deed from that fair face of promise with which it tempted him! Conscience and honor and plain honesty, which left him when they could not restrain, now come back to sharpen his anguish. Overawed by the prospect of open shame, of his wife's disgrace and his children's beggary, he cows down, and slinks out of life a frantic suicide.

Some there be, however, less supple to shame. They meet their fate with cool impudence, defy their employers, brave the court, and too often with success. The delusion of the public mind or the confusion of affairs is such, that, while petty culprits are tumbled into prison, a cool, calculating, and immense scoundrel is pitied, dandled, and nursed by a sympathizing community. In the broad road slanting to the rogue's retreat are seen the officer of the bank, the agent of the State, the officer of the church, in indiscriminate haste, outrunning a lazy justice, and bearing off the gains of astounding frauds. Avarice and pleasure seem to have dissolved the conscience. *It is a day of trouble and of perplexity from the Lord.* We tremble to think that our children must leave the covert of the family, and go out upon that dark and yesty sea, from whose wrath so many wrecks are cast up at our feet. Of one thing I am certain; if the Church of Christ is silent to such deeds, and makes her altar a refuge to such dishonesty, the day is coming when she shall have no altar, the light shall go out from her candlestick, her walls shall be desolate, and the fox look out at her windows.

11. Executive clemency, by its frequency, has been a temptation to dishonesty. Who will fear to be a culprit when a legal sentence is the argument of pity and the prelude of pardon? What can the community expect but growing dishonesty, when juries connive at acquittals, and judges condemn only to petition a pardon; when honest men and officers fly before a mob; when jails are besieged and threatened, if felons are not relinquished; when the Executive, consulting the spirit of the community, receives the demands of the mob, and humbly complies, throwing down the fences of the law, that base rioters may walk, unimpeded, to their work of vengeance, or unjust mercy? A sickly sentimentality too often enervates the administration of justice; and the pardoning power becomes the master-key to let out unwashed, unrepentant criminals. They have fleeced us, robbed us, and are ulcerous sores to the body politic; yet our heart turns to water over their merited punishment. A fine young fellow, by accident, writes another's name for his own; by a mistake equally unfortunate he presents it at the bank; innocently draws out the large amount; generously spends a part, and absent-mindedly hides the rest. Hard-hearted wretches there are who would punish him for this! Young men, admiring the neatness of the affair, pity his misfortune, and curse a stupid jury that knew no better than to send to a penitentiary him whose skill deserved a cashiership. He goes to his cell, the pity of a whole metropolis. Bulletins from Sing-Sing inform us daily what Edwards is doing, as if he were Napoleon at St. Helena. At length, pardoned, he will go forth again to a renowned liberty!

If there be one way quicker than another, by which the Executive shall assist crime and our laws foster it, it is that course which assures every dishonest man that it is easy to defraud, easy to avoid arrest, easy to escape punishment, and easiest of all to obtain a pardon.

12. COMMERCIAL SPECULATIONS are prolific of dishonesty. Speculation is the risking of capital in enterprises greater than we can control, or in enterprises whose elements are not at all calculable. All calculations of the future are uncertain; but those which are based upon long experience approximate certainty, while those which are drawn by sagacity from probable events are notoriously unsafe. Unless, however, some venture, we shall forever tread an old and dull path; therefore enterprise is allowed to pioneer new ways. The safe enterpriser explores cautiously, ventures at first a little, and increases the venture with the ratio of experience. A speculator looks out upon the new region as upon a far-away landscape, whose features are softened to beauty by distance; upon a *hope* he stakes that which, if it wins, will make him, and if it loses, will ruin him. When the alternatives are victory or utter destruction, a battle may sometimes still be necessary. But commerce has no such alternatives; only speculation proceeds upon them.

If the capital is borrowed, it is as dishonest, upon such ventures, to risk as to lose it. Should a man borrow a noble steed and ride among incitements which he knew would rouse up his fiery spirit to an uncontrollable height, and, borne away with wild speed, be plunged over a precipice, his destruction might excite our pity, but could not alter our opinion of his dishon-

esty. He borrowed property, and endangered it where he knew that it would be uncontrollable.

If the capital be one's own, it can scarcely be risked and lost without the ruin of other men. No man could blow up his store in a compact street, and destroy only his own. Men of business are, like threads of a fabric, woven together, and subject, to a great extent, to a common fate of prosperity or adversity. I have no right to cut off my hand; I defraud myself, my family, the community, and God; for all these have an interest in that hand. Neither has a man the right to throw away his property. He defrauds himself, his family, the community in which he dwells; for all these have an interest in that property. If waste is dishonesty, then every risk, in proportion as it approaches it, is dishonest. To venture without that foresight which experience gives is wrong; and if we cannot foresee, then we must not venture.

Scheming speculation demoralizes honesty and almost necessitates dishonesty. He who puts his own interests to rash ventures will scarcely do better for others. The speculator regards the weightiest affair as only a splendid game. Indeed, a speculator on the exchange and a gambler at his table follow one vocation, only with different instruments. One employs cards or dice, the other property. The one can no more foresee the result of his schemes than the other what spots will come up on his dice; the calculations of both are only the chances of luck. Both burn with unhealthy excitement; both are avaricious of gains, but careless of what they win; both depend more upon fortune than skill; they have a common dis-

taste for labor; with each, right and wrong are only the accidents of a game; neither would scruple in any hour to set his whole being on the edge of ruin, and, going over, to pull down, if possible, a hundred others.

The wreck of such men leaves them with a drunkard's appetite and a fiend's desperation. The revulsion from extravagant hopes to a certainty of midnight darkness; the sensations of poverty, to him who was in fancy just stepping upon a princely estate; the humiliation of gleaning for cents, where he has been profuse of dollars; the chagrin of seeing old competitors now above him, grinning down upon his poverty a malignant triumph; the pity of pitiful men, and the neglect of such as should have been his friends, — and who were, while the sunshine lay upon his path, all these things, like so many strong winds, sweep across the soul so that it cannot rest in the cheerless tranquillity of honesty, but *casts up mire and dirt.* How stately the balloon rises and sails over continents, as over petty landscapes! The slightest slit in its frail covering sends it tumbling down, swaying widely, whirling and pitching hither and thither, until it plunges into some dark glen, out of the path of honest men, and too shattered to tempt even a robber. So have we seen a thousand men pitched down; so now in a thousand places may their wrecks be seen. But still other balloons are framing, and the air is full of victim-venturers.

If our young men are introduced to life with distaste for safe ways because the sure profits are slow; if the opinion becomes prevalent that all business is great only as it tends to the uncertain, the extravagant, and the romantic, then we may stay our hand at once, nor waste

labor in absurd expostulations of honesty. I had as lief preach humanity to a battle of eagles as to urge honesty and integrity upon those who have *determined* to be rich, and to gain it by gambling stakes and madmen's ventures.

All the bankruptcies of commerce are harmless compared with a bankruptcy of public morals. Should the Atlantic Ocean break over our shores, and roll sheer across to the Pacific, sweeping every vestige of cultivation and burying our wealth, it would be a mercy, compared to that ocean-deluge of dishonesty and crime which, sweeping over the whole land, has spared our wealth and taken our virtue. What are cornfields and vineyards, what are stores and manufactures, and what are gold and silver and all the precious commodities of the earth, among beasts? — and what are men, bereft of conscience and honor, but beasts?

We will forget those things which are behind, and hope a more cheerful future. We turn to you, YOUNG MEN! All good men, all patriots, turn to watch your advance upon the stage, and to implore you to be worthy of yourselves and of your revered ancestry. O, ye favored of Heaven! with a free land, a noble inheritance of wise laws, and a prodigality of wealth in prospect, advance to your possessions! May you settle down, as did Israel of old, a people of God in a promised and protected land, true to yourselves, true to your country, and true to your God!

LECTURE III.

SIX WARNINGS.

"The generation of the upright shall be blessed, wealth and riches shall be in his house." — Ps. cxii. 2, 3.

"He that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at the end shall be a fool." — Jer. xvii. 11.

WHEN justly obtained and rationally used, riches are called a gift of God, an evidence of his favor, and a great reward. When gathered unjustly and corruptly used, wealth is pronounced a canker, a rust, a fire, a curse. There is no contradiction, then, when the Bible persuades to industry and integrity by a promise of riches, and then dissuades from wealth as a terrible thing, destroying soul and body. Blessings are vindictive to abusers, and kind to rightful users; they serve us, or rule us. Fire warms our dwelling, or consumes it. Steam serves man, and also destroys him. Iron, in the plow, the sickle, the house, the ship, is indispensable. The dirk, the assassin's knife, the cruel sword, and the spear are iron also.

The constitution of man and of society alike evinces the design of God. Both are made to be happier by the possession of riches; their full development and perfection are dependent, to a large extent, upon wealth.

Without it, there can be neither books nor implements, neither commerce nor arts, neither towns nor cities. It is a folly to denounce that, a love of which God has placed in man by a constitutional faculty, that with which he has associated high grades of happiness, that which has motives touching every faculty of the mind. Wealth is an ARTIST,— by its patronage men are encouraged to paint, to carve, to design, to build, and adorn; a MASTER-MECHANIC, — and inspires man to invent, to discover, to apply, to forge, and to fashion; a HUSBANDMAN,— and under its influence men rear the flock, till the earth, plant the vineyard, the field, the orchard, and the garden; a MANUFACTURER, — and teaches men to card, to spin, to weave, to color, and dress all useful fabrics; a MERCHANT, — and sends forth ships, and fills warehouses with their returning cargoes gathered from every zone. It is the scholar's PATRON; sustains his leisure, rewards his labor, builds the college, and gathers the library.

Is a man weak? — he can buy the strong. Is he ignorant? — the learned will serve his wealth. Is he rude of speech? — he may procure the advocacy of the eloquent. The rich cannot buy honor, but honorable places they can; they cannot purchase nobility, but they may its titles. Money cannot buy freshness of heart, but it can every luxury which tempts to enjoyment. Laws are its body-guard, and no earthly power may safely defy it, either while running in the swift channels of commerce, or reposing in the reservoirs of ancient families. Here is a wonderful thing, that an inert metal, which neither thinks nor feels nor stirs, can set the whole world to thinking, planning, run-

ning, digging, fashioning, and drives on the sweaty mass with never-ending labors!

Avarice seeks gold, not to build or buy therewith, not to clothe or feed itself, not to make it an instrument of wisdom, of skill, of friendship, or religion. Avarice seeks it to heap it up; to walk around the pile and gloat upon it; to fondle and court, to kiss and hug the darling stuff to the end of life with the homage of idolatry.

Pride seeks it; for it gives power and place and titles, and exalts its possessor above his fellows. To be a thread in the fabric of life, just like any other thread, hoisted up and down by the treadle, played across by the shuttle, and woven tightly into the piece, — this may suit humility, but not pride.

Vanity seeks it; what else can give it costly clothing and rare ornaments and stately dwellings and showy equipage, and attract admiring eyes to its gaudy colors and costly jewels?

Taste seeks it; because by it may be had whatever is beautiful or refining or instructive. What leisure has poverty for study, and how can it collect books, manuscripts, pictures, statues, coins, or curiosities?

Love seeks it; to build a home full of delights for father, wife, or child: and, wisest of all,

Religion seeks it; to make it the messenger and servant of benevolence to want, to suffering, and to ignorance.

What a sight does the busy world present, as of a great workshop, where hope and fear, love and pride, and lust and pleasure and avarice, separate or in partnership, drive on the universal race for wealth: delving

in the mine, digging in the earth, sweltering at the forge, plying the shuttle, plowing the waters; in houses, in shops, in stores, on the mountain-side or in the valley; by skill, by labor, by thought, by craft, by force, by traffic; — all men, in all places, by all labors, fair and unfair, the world around, busy, busy; ever searching for wealth, that wealth may supply their pleasures.

As every taste and inclination may receive its gratification through riches, the universal and often fierce pursuit of it arises, not from the single impulse of avarice, but from the impulse of the whole mind; and on this very account its pursuits should be more exactly regulated. Let me set up a warning over against the special dangers which lie along the ROAD TO RICHES.

I. I warn you against thinking that riches *necessarily* confer happiness, and poverty unhappiness. Do not begin life supposing that you shall be heart-rich when you are purse-rich. A man's happiness depends primarily upon his *disposition:* if that be good, riches will bring pleasure; but only vexation, if that be evil. To lavish money upon shining trifles, to make an idol of one's self for fools to gaze at, to rear mansions beyond our wants, to garnish them for display and not for use, to chatter through the heartless rounds of pleasure, to lounge, to gape, to simper and giggle, — can wealth make VANITY happy by such folly? If wealth descends upon AVARICE, does it confer happiness? It blights the heart, as autumnal fires ravage the prairies. The eye glows with greedy cunning, conscience shrivels, the light of love goes out, and the wretch moves amidst his coin no better, no happier, than a loathsome reptile in a mine of gold. A dreary fire of self-love burns in the bosom

of the avaricious rich, as a hermit's flame in a ruined temple of the desert. The fire is kindled for no deity, and is odorous with no incense, but only warms the shivering anchorite.

Wealth will do little for LUST but to hasten its corruption. There is no more happiness in a foul heart than there is health in a pestilent morass. Satisfaction is not made out of such stuff as fighting carousals, obscene revelry, and midnight orgies. An alligator, gorging or swollen with surfeit and basking in the sun, has the same happiness which riches bring to the man who eats to gluttony, drinks to drunkenness, and sleeps to stupidity. But riches indeed bless that heart whose almoner is BENEVOLENCE. If the taste is refined, if the affections are pure, if conscience is honest, if charity listens to the needy and generosity relieves them; if the public-spirited hand fosters all that embellishes and all that ennobles society, — then is the rich man happy.

On the other hand, do not suppose that poverty is a waste and howling wilderness. There is a poverty of vice, mean, loathsome, covered with all the sores of depravity. There is a poverty of indolence, where virtues sleep, and passions fret and bicker. There is a poverty which despondency makes,—a deep dungeon, in which the victim wears hopeless chains. May God save you from that! There is a spiteful and venomous poverty, in which mean and cankered hearts, repairing none of their own losses, spit at others' prosperity, and curse the rich, themselves doubly cursed by their own hearts.

But there is a contented poverty, in which industry

and peace rule; and a joyful hope, which looks out into another world where riches shall neither fly nor fade. This poverty may possess an independent mind, a heart ambitious of usefulness, a hand quick to sow the seed of other men's happiness, and find its own joy in their enjoyment. If a serene age finds you in such poverty, it is such a wilderness, if it be a wilderness, as that in which God led his chosen people, and on which he rained every day a heavenly manna.

If God open to your feet the way to wealth, enter it cheerfully; but remember that riches will bless or curse you, as your own heart determines. But if, circumscribed by necessity, you are still indigent, after all your industry, do not scorn poverty. There is often in the hut more dignity than in the palace; more satisfaction in the poor man's scanty fare than in the rich man's satiety.

II. Men are warned in the Bible against making HASTE TO BE RICH. *He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.* This is spoken, not of the alacrity of enterprise, but of the precipitancy of avarice. That is an evil eye which leads a man into trouble by incorrect vision. When a man seeks to prosper by crafty tricks instead of careful industry; when a man's inordinate covetousness pushes him across all lines of honesty that he may sooner clutch the prize; when gambling speculation would reap where it had not strewn; when men gain riches by crimes, — *there is an* EVIL EYE, which guides them through a specious prosperity to inevitable ruin. So dependent is success upon patient industry, that he who seeks it otherwise tempts his own ruin. A young

lawyer, unwilling to wait for that practice which rewards a good reputation, or unwilling to earn that reputation by severe application, rushes through all the dirty paths of chicane to a hasty prosperity; and he rushes out of it by the dirtier paths of discovered villany. A young politician, scarcely waiting till the law allows his majority, sturdily *begs* for that popularity which he should have patiently *earned*. In the ferocious conflicts of political life, cunning, intrigue, falsehood, slander, vituperative violence, at first sustain his pretensions, and at last demolish them. It is thus in all the ways of traffic, in all the arts and trades. That prosperity which grows like the mushroom is as poisonous as the mushroom. Few men are destroyed; but many destroy themselves.

When God sends wealth to *bless* men he sends it gradually, like a gentle rain. When God sends riches to *punish* men, they come tumultuously, like a roaring torrent, tearing up landmarks and sweeping all before them in promiscuous ruin. Almost every evil which environs the path to wealth springs from that criminal haste which substitutes adroitness for industry, and trick for toil.

III. Let me warn you against COVETOUSNESS. *Thou shalt not covet* is the law by which God sought to bless a favorite people. Covetousness is greediness of money. The Bible meets it with significant *woes*,* by God's *hatred*,† by solemn *warnings*,‡ by *denunciations*,§ by *exclusion from heaven*.‖ This pecuniary gluttony comes upon the competitors for wealth insidiously. At first,

* Hab. ii. 9. † Ps. x. 3. ‡ Luke xii. 15. § 1 Cor. v. 10, 11; Isa. vii. 17. ‖ 1 Cor. vi. 10.

business is only a means of paying for our pleasures. Vanity soon whets the appetite for money, to sustain her parade and competition, to gratify her piques and jealousies. Pride throws in fuel for a brighter flame. Vindictive hatreds often augment the passion, until the whole soul glows as a fervid furnace, and the body is driven as a boat whose ponderous engine trembles with the utmost energy of steam.

Covetousness is unprofitable. It defeats its own purposes. It breeds restless daring where it is dangerous to venture. It works the mind to fever, so that its judgments are not cool nor its calculations calm. Greed of money is like fire; the more fuel it has, the hotter it burns. Everything conspires to intensify the heat. Loss excites by desperation, and gain by exhilaration. When there is fever in the blood, there is fire on the brain; and courage turns to rashness, and rashness runs to ruin.

Covetousness breeds misery. The sight of houses better than our own, of dress beyond our means, of jewels costlier than we may wear, of stately equipage and rare curiosities beyond our reach, — these hatch the viper brood of covetous thoughts; vexing the poor, who would be rich; tormenting the rich, who would be richer. The covetous man pines to see pleasure; is sad in the presence of cheerfulness; and the joy of the world is his sorrow, because all the happiness of others is not his. I do not wonder that God *abhors* * him. He inspects his heart, as he would a cave full of noisome birds or a nest of rattling reptiles, and loathes the sight of its crawling tenants. To the covetous man life is a

* Ps. x. 3.

nightmare, and God lets him wrestle with it as best he may. Mammon might build its palace on such a heart, and Pleasure bring all its revelry there, and Honor all its garlands, — it would be like pleasures in a sepulchre and garlands on a tomb.

The creed of the greedy man is brief and consistent; and, unlike other creeds, is both subscribed and believed. *The chief end of man is to glorify* GOLD *and enjoy it forever: life is a time afforded man to grow rich in: death, the winding up of speculations: heaven, a mart with golden streets: hell, a place where shiftless men are punished with everlasting poverty.*

God searched among the beasts for a fit emblem of contempt to describe the end of a covetous prince: *He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.** He whose heart is turned to greediness, who sweats through life under the load of labor only to heap up money, and dies without private usefulness or a record of public service, is no better, in God's estimation, than a pack-horse, a mule, an ass; a creature for burdens, to be beaten and worked and killed, and dragged off by another like him, abandoned to the birds and forgotten.

HE IS BURIED WITH THE BURIAL OF AN ASS! This is the MISER'S EPITAPH, — and yours, YOUNG MAN! if you earn it by *covetousness!*

IV. I warn you against SELFISHNESS. Of riches it is written: *There is no good in them but for a man to rejoice and to do good in his life.* If men absorb their property, it parches the heart so that it will not give forth blossoms and fruits, but only thorns and thistles.

* Jer. xxii. 19.

If men radiate and reflect upon others some rays of the prosperity which shines upon themselves, wealth is not only harmless, but full of advantage.

The thoroughfares of wealth are crowded by a throng who jostle and thrust and conflict, like men in the tumult of a battle. The rules which crafty old men breathe into the ears of the young are full of selfish wisdom, teaching them that the chief end of man is to harvest, to husband, and to hoard. Their life is made obedient to a scale of preferences graded from a sordid experience, a scale which has penury for one extreme, and parsimony for the other; and the virtues are ranked between them as they are relatively fruitful in physical thrift. Every crevice of the heart is calked with costive maxims, so that no precious drop of wealth may leak out through inadvertent generosities. Indeed, generosity and all its company are thought to be little better than pilfering picklocks, against whose wiles the heart is prepared, like a coin-vault, with iron-clenched walls of stone and impenetrable doors. Mercy, pity, and sympathy are vagrant fowls; and that they may not scale the fence between a man and his neighbors, their wings are clipped by the miser's master-maxim, CHARITY BEGINS AT HOME. It certainly *stays* there.

The habit of regarding men as dishonest rivals dries up, also, the kindlier feelings. A shrewd trafficker must watch his fellows, be suspicious of their proffers, vigilant of their movements, and jealous of their pledges. The world's way is a very crooked way, and a very guileful one. Its travelers creep by stealth, or walk craftily, or glide in concealments, or appear in spe-

cious guises. He who stands out watching among men, to pluck his advantage from their hands, or to lose it by their wiles, comes at length to regard all men as either enemies or instruments. Of course he thinks it fair to strip an enemy, and just as fair to use an instrument. Men are no more to him than bales, boxes, or goods, — mere matters of traffic. If he ever relaxes his commercial rigidity to indulge in the fictions of poetry, it is when, perhaps on Sundays or at a funeral, he talks quite prettily about friendship and generosity and philanthropy. The tightest ship may leak in a storm, and an unbartered penny may escape from this man when the surprise of the solicitation gives no time for thought.

The heart cannot wholly petrify without some honest revulsions. Opiates are administered to it. This business man tells his heart that it is beset by unscrupulous enemies, that beneficent virtues are doors to let them in, that liberality is bread given to one's foes, and selfishness only self-defense. At the same time he enriches the *future* with generous promises. While he is getting rich he cannot afford to be liberal; but when once he *is* rich, ah! how liberal he means to be! — as though habits could be unbuckled like a girdle, and were not rather steel bands riveted, defying the edge of any man's resolution, and clasping the heart with invincible servitude!

Thorough selfishness destroys or paralyzes enjoyment. A heart made selfish by the contest for wealth is like a citadel stormed in war. The banner of victory waves over dilapidated walls, desolate chambers, and magazines riddled with artillery. Men, covered with sweat and

begrimed with toil, expect to find joy in a heart reduced by selfishness to a smouldering heap of ruins.

I warn every aspirant for wealth against the infernal canker of selfishness. It will eat out of the heart with the fire of hell, or bake it harder than a stone. The heart of avaricious old age stands like a bare rock in a bleak wilderness, and there is no rod of authority, nor incantation of pleasure, which can draw from it one crystal drop to quench the raging thirst for satisfaction. But listen not to *my* words alone ; hear the solemn voice of God, pronouncing doom upon the selfish : *Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered ; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire.**

V. I warn you against seeking wealth by COVERT DISHONESTY. The everlasting plea of petty fraud or open dishonesty is its *necessity or profitableness.*

It is neither necessary nor profitable. The hope is a deception and the excuse a lie. The severity of competition affords no reason for dishonesty in word or deed. Competition is fair, but not all *methods* of competition. A mechanic may compete with a mechanic by rising earlier, by greater industry, by greater skill, more punctuality, greater thoroughness, by employing better materials, by a more scrupulous fidelity to promises, and by facility in accommodation. A merchant may study to excel competitors by a better selection of goods, by more obliging manners, by more rigid honesty, by a better knowledge of the market, by better taste in the arrangement of his goods. Industry, honesty, kind-

* James v. 2, 3.

ness, taste, genius, and skill are the only materials of all rightful competition.

But whenever you have exerted all your knowledge, all your skill, all your industry, with long-continued patience and without success, then it is clear, not that you may proceed to employ trick and cunning, but that you must STOP. God has put before you a bound which no man may overleap. There may be the appearance of gain on the knavish side of the wall of honor. Traps are always baited with food sweet to the taste of the intended victim; and Satan is too crafty a trapper not to scatter the pitfall of dishonesty with some shining particles of gold.

But what if fraud *were* necessary to permanent success, will you take success upon such terms? I perceive, too often, that young men regard the argument as ended when they prove to themselves that they cannot be rich *without* guile. Very well; then be poor. But if you prefer money to honor, you may well swear fidelity to the villain's law! If it is not base and detestable to gain by equivocation, neither is it by lying; and if not by lying, neither is it by stealing; and if not by stealing, neither by robbery nor murder. Will you tolerate the loss of honor and honesty for the sake of profit? For exactly this Judas betrayed Christ, and Arnold his country. Because it is the only way to gain some pleasure, may a wife yield her honor, a politician sell himself, a statesman barter his counsel, a judge take bribes, a juryman forswear himself, or a witness commit perjury? Then virtues are marketable commodities, and may be hung up, like meat in the shambles, or sold at auction to the highest bidder.

Who can afford a victory gained by a defeat of his virtue? What prosperity can compensate the plundering of a man's heart? *A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches:* sooner or later every man will find it so.

With what dismay would Esau have sorrowed for a lost birthright, had he lost also the pitiful mess of pottage for which he sold it? With what double despair would Judas have clutched at death, if he had not obtained even the thirty pieces of silver which were to pay his infamy? And with what utter confusion will all dishonest men, who were learning of the Devil to defraud other men, find, at length, that he was giving his most finished lesson of deception, — by cheating *them,* and making poverty and disgrace the only fruit of the lies and frauds which were framed for *profit! Getting treasure by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.*

Men have only looked upon the *beginning* of a career when they pronounce upon the profitableness of dishonesty. Many a ship goes gayly out of harbor which never returns again. That only is a good voyage which brings *home* the richly freighted ship. God explicitly declares that an inevitable curse of dishonesty shall fall upon the criminal himself, or upon his children: *He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor. His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate. Neither is there any to deliver them: the robber swalloweth up their substance.*

Iniquities, whose end is dark as midnight, are permitted to open bright as the morning; the most poi-

sonous bud unfolds with brilliant colors. So the threshold of perdition is burnished till it glows like the gate of paradise. *There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the ends thereof are the ways of death.* This is dishonesty described to the life. At first you look down upon a smooth and verdant path covered with flowers, perfumed with odors, and overhung with fruits and grateful shade. Its long perspective is illusive; for it ends quickly in a precipice, over which you pitch into irretrievable ruin.

For the sources of this inevitable disaster we need look no further than the effect of dishonesty upon a man's own mind. The difference between cunning and wisdom is the difference between acting by the certain and immutable laws of nature and acting by the shifts of temporary expedients. An honest man puts his prosperity upon the broad current of those laws which govern the world. A crafty man means to pry between them, to steer across them, to take advantage of them. An honest man steers by God's chart; and a dishonest man by his own. Which is the most liable to perplexities and fatal mistakes of judgment? Wisdom steadily ripens to the end; cunning is worm-bitten, and soon drops from the tree.

I could repeat the names of many men (every village has such, and they swarm in cities) who are skillful, indefatigable, but audaciously dishonest; and for a time they seemed going straight forward to the realm of wealth. I never knew a single one to avoid ultimate ruin. Men who act under dishonest passions are like men riding fierce horses. It is not always with the rider when or where he shall stop. If for his sake the

steed dashes wildly on while the road is smooth, so, turning suddenly into a rough and dangerous way, the rider must go madly forward for the steed's sake, — now chafed, his mettle up, his eye afire, and beast and burden like a bolt speeding through the air, until some bound or sudden fall tumble both to the ground, a crushed and mangled mass.

A man pursuing plain ends by honest means may be *troubled on every side, yet not distressed; perplexed, but not in despair; persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed.* But those that pursue their advantage by a round of dishonesties, *when fear cometh as a desolation, and destruction as a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon them, ... shall eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices; for the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.*

VI. The Bible overflows with warnings to those who gain wealth by violent extortion or by any flagrant villany. Some men stealthily slip from under them the possessions of the poor. Some beguile the simple and heedless of their patrimony. Some tyrannize over ignorance, and extort from it its fair domains. Some steal away the senses and intoxicate the mind, the more readily and largely to cheat; some set their traps in all the dark places of men's adversity, and prowl for wrecks all along the shores on which men's fortunes go to pieces. Men will take advantage of extreme misery to wring it with more griping tortures, and compel it to the extremest sacrifices; and stop only when no more can be borne by the sufferer, or nothing more extracted by the usurer. The earth is as full of avaricious mon-

sters as the tropical forests are of beasts of prey. But amid all the lions and tigers and hyenas is seen the stately bulk of three huge BEHEMOTHS.

The first BEHEMOTH is that incarnate fiend who navigates the ocean to traffic in human misery and freight with the groans and tears of agony. Distant shores are sought with cords and manacles, villages surprised with torch and sword, and the loathsome ship swallows what the sword and the fire have spared. By night and day the voyage speeds, and the storm spares wretches more relentless than itself. The wind wafts and the sun lights the path for a ship whose log is written in blood. Hideous profits, dripping red, even at this hour, lure these infernal miscreants to their remorseless errands. The thirst of gold inspires such courage, skill, and cunning vigilance, that the thunders of four allied navies cannot sink the infamous fleet.

What wonder? Just such a BEHEMOTH of rapacity stalks among US, and fattens on the blood of our sons. Men there are, who, without a pang or gleam of remorse, will coolly wait for character to rot, and health to sink, and means to melt, that they may suck up the last drop of the victim's blood. Our streets are full of reeling wretches whose bodies and manhood and souls have been crushed and put to the press, that monsters might wring out of them a wine for their infernal thirst. The agony of midnight massacre, the frenzy of the ship's dungeon, the living death of the middle passage, the wails of separation, and the dismal torpor of hopeless servitude, — are these found only in the piracy of the slave-trade? They all are among us! worse assassinations! worse dragging to a prison-ship! worse groans

ringing from the fetid hold! worse separations of families! worse bondage of intemperate men, enslaved by that most inexorable of all taskmasters, sensual habit!

The third BEHEMOTH is seen lurking among the Indian savages, and bringing the arts of learning and the skill of civilization to aid in plundering the debauched barbarian. The cunning, murdering, scalping Indian is no match for the Christian white man. Compared with the midnight knavery of men reared in schools, rocked by religion, tempered and taught by the humane institutions of liberty and civilization, all the craft of the savage is twilight. Vast estates have been accumulated without having an honest farthing in them. Our Penitentiaries might be sent to school to the Treaty-grounds and Council-grounds. Smugglers and swindlers might humble themselves in the presence of Indian traders. All the crimes against property known to our laws flourish with unnatural vigor, and some unknown to civilized villany. To swindle ignorance, to overreach simplicity, to lie without scruple to any extent, from mere implication down to perjury; to tempt the savages to rob each other, and to receive their plunder; to sell goods at incredible prices to the sober Indian, then to intoxicate him, and steal them all back by a sham bargain, to be sold again and stolen again; to employ falsehood, lust, threats, whiskey, and even the knife and the pistol; in short, to consume the Indian's substance by every vice and crime possible to an unprincipled heart inflamed with an insatiable rapacity, unwatched by justice, and unrestrained by law, — this it is to be an INDIAN TRADER. I would rather inherit the bowels of Vesuvius, or make my bed in Etna, than own those

estates which have been scalped off from human beings as the hunter strips a beaver of its fur. Of all these, of ALL who gain possessions by extortion and robbery, never let yourself be envious! *I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish. They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression. They have set their mouth against the heaven, and their tongue walketh through the earth. When I sought to know this, it was too painful for me, until I went into the sanctuary. Surely thou didst set them in slippery places! thou castedst them down into destruction as in a moment! They are utterly consumed with terrors. As a dream when one awaketh, so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image!*

I would not bear their heart who have so made money, were the world a solid globe of gold, and mine. I would not stand for them in the judgment, were every star of heaven a realm of riches, and mine. I would not walk with them the burning marl of hell, to bear their torment, and utter their groans, for the throne of God itself.

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter. Riches got by deceit cheat no man so much as the getter. Riches bought with guile God will pay for with vengeance. Riches got by fraud are dug out of one's own heart, and destroy the mine. Unjust riches curse the owner in getting, in keeping, in transmitting. They curse his children in their father's memory, in their own wasteful habits, in drawing around them all bad men to be their companions.

While I do not discourage your search for wealth, I

warn you that it is not a cruise upon level seas and under bland skies. You advance where ten thousand are broken in pieces before they reach the mart; where those who reach it are worn out, by their labors, past enjoying their riches. You seek a land pleasant to the sight, but dangerous to the feet; a land of fragrant winds, which lull to security; of golden fruits which are poisonous; of glorious hues, which dazzle and mislead.

You may be rich and be pure; but it will cost you a struggle. You may be rich and go to heaven; but ten, doubtless, will sink beneath their riches, where one breaks through them to heaven. If you have entered this shining way, begin to look for snares and traps. Go not careless of your danger, and provoking it. See, on every side of you, how many there are who seal God's word with their blood: —

They that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the LOVE *of money is the root of all evil, which, while some have coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*

LECTURE IV.

PORTRAIT GALLERY.

"My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."—Proverbs i. 10.

HE who is allured to embrace evil under some engaging form of beauty or seductive appearance of good is enticed. A man is *tempted* to what he knows to be sinful; he is *enticed* where the evil appears to be innocent. The enticer wins his way by bewildering the moral sense, setting false lights ahead of the imagination, painting disease with the hues of health, making impurity to glow like innocency, strewing the broad road with flowers, lulling its travelers with soothing music, hiding all its chasms, covering its pitfalls, and closing its long perspective with the mimic glow of paradise.

The young are seldom tempted to outright wickedness; evil comes to them as an enticement. The honest generosity and fresh heart of youth would revolt from open meanness and undisguised vice. The Adversary conforms his wiles to their nature. He tempts them to the basest deeds by beginning with innocent ones, gliding to more exceptionable, and, finally, to positively wicked ones. All our warnings, then, must be against the vernal beauty of vice. Its autumn and winter none

wish. It is my purpose to describe the enticement of particular men upon the young.

Every youth knows that there are dangerous men abroad who would injure him by lying, by slander, by overreaching and plundering him. From such they have little to fear, because they are upon their guard. Few imagine that they have anything to dread from those who have no designs against them; yet such is the instinct of imitation, so insensibly does the example of men steal upon us and warp our conduct to their likeness, that the young often receive a deadly injury from men with whom they never spoke. As all bodies in nature give out or receive caloric until there is an equilibrium of temperature, so there is a radiation of character upon character. Our thoughts, our tastes, our emotions, our partialities, our prejudices, and, finally, our conduct and habits, are insensibly changed by the silent influence of men who never once directly tempted us, or even knew the effect which they produced. I shall draw for your inspection some of those dangerous men, whose open or silent enticement has availed against thousands, and will be exerted upon thousands more.

I. The Wit. It is sometimes said by phlegmatic theologians that Christ never laughed, but often wept. I shall not quarrel with the assumption. I only say that men have within them a faculty of mirthfulness which God created. I suppose it was meant for use. Those who do not feel the impulsion of this faculty are not the ones to sit in judgment upon those who do. It would be very absurd for an owl in an ivy-bush to read lectures on optics to an eagle; or for a mole to counsel a lynx on the sin of sharp-sightedness. He is divinely

favored who may trace a silver vein in all the affairs of life, see sparkles of light in the gloomiest scenes, and absolute radiance in those which are bright. There are in the clouds ten thousand inimitable forms and hues to be found nowhere else; there are in plants and trees beautiful shapes and endless varieties of color; there are in flowers minute pencilings of exquisite shade; in fruits a delicate bloom, — like a veil, making the face of beauty more beautiful; sporting among the trees and upon the flowers are tiny insects, gems which glow like living diamonds. Ten thousand eyes stare full upon these things and see nothing; and yet thus the Divine Artist has finished his matchless work. Thus, too, upon all the labors of life, the events of each hour, the course of good or evil; upon each action, or word, or attitude; upon all the endless changes transpiring among myriad men, there is a delicate grace, or bloom, or sparkle, or radiance, which catches the eye of wit, and delights it with appearances which are to the weightier matters of life what odor, colors, and symmetry are to the marketable and commercial properties of matter.

A mind imbued with this feeling is full of dancing motes, such as we see moving in sunbeams when they pour through some shutter into a dark room; and when the sights and conceptions of wit are uttered in words, they diffuse upon others that pleasure whose brightness shines upon its own cheerful imagination.

It is not strange that the wit is a universal favorite. All companies rejoice in his presence, watch for his words, repeat his language. He moves like a comet whose incomings and outgoings are uncontrollable. He

astonishes the regular stars with the eccentricity of his orbit, and flirts his long tail athwart the heaven without the slightest misgivings that it will be troublesome, and coquets the very sun with audacious familiarity. When wit is unperverted, it lightens labor, makes the very face of care to shine, diffuses cheerfulness among men, multiplies the sources of harmless enjoyment, gilds the dark things of life, and heightens the lustre of the brightest. If perverted, wit becomes an instrument of malevolence, it gives a deceitful coloring to vice, it reflects a semblance of truth upon error, and distorts the features of real truth by false lights.

The wit is liable to indolence, by relying upon his genius; to vanity, by the praise which is offered as incense; to malignant sarcasm to avenge his affronts; to dissipation, from the habit of exhilaration, and from the company which court him. The *mere* wit is only a human bauble. He is to life what bells are to horses, — not expected to draw the load, but only to jingle while the horses draw.

The young often repine at their own native dullness; and since God did not choose to endow them with this shining quality, they will make it for themselves. Forthwith they are smitten with the itch of imitation. Their ears purvey to their mouth the borrowed jest, their eyes note the wit's fashion; and the awkward youth clumsily apes, in a side circle, the wit's deft and graceful gesture, the smooth smile, the roguish twinkle, the sly look, much as Caliban would imitate Ariel. Every community is supplied with self-made wits. One retails other men's sharp witticisms as a Jew puts off threadbare garments. Another roars over his own

brutal quotations of Scripture. Another invents a witticism by a logical deduction of circumstances, and sniffs and giggles over the result as complacently as if other men laughed too. Others lie in wait around your conversation to trip up some word or strike a light out of some sentence. Others fish in dictionaries for pitiful puns. And all fulfil the prediction of Isaiah, *Ye shall conceive chaff, and bring forth stubble.*

It becomes a mania. Each school has its allusions, each circle has its apish motion, each companionhood its park of wit-artillery; and we find street-wit, shop-wit, auction-wit, school-wit, fool's-wit, whiskey-wit, stable-wit, and almost every kind of wit but mother-wit, — puns, quibbles, catches, would-be-jests, threadbare stories, and gewgaw tinsel, — everything but the real *diamond*, which sparkles simply because God made it so that it could not help sparkling. Real, native mirthfulness is like a pleasant rill which quietly wells up in some verdant nook, and steals out from among reeds and willows noiselessly, and is seen far down the meadow, as much by the fruitfulness of its edges in flowers as by its own glimmering light.

Let every one beware of the insensible effect of witty men upon him; they gild lies, so that base coin may pass for true; that which is grossly wrong wit may make fascinating; when no argument could persuade you, the coruscations of wit may dazzle and blind you; when duty presses you, the threatenings of this human lightning may make you afraid to do right. Remember that the very *best* office of wit is only to lighten the serious labors of life; that it is only a torch, by which men may cheer the gloom of a dark way. When it sets

up to be your counsellor or your guide, it is the fool's fire, flitting irregularly, and leading you into the quag or morass. The great dramatist represents a witty sprite to have put an ass's head upon a man's shoulders; beware that you do not let this mischievous sprite put an ape's head upon yours.

If God has not given you this quicksilver, no art can make it; nor need you regret it. The stone, the wood, and the iron are a thousand times more valuable to society than pearls and diamonds and rare gems; and *sterling sense* and *industry* and *integrity* are better a thousand times, in the hard work of living, than the brilliance of WIT.

II. There is a character which I shall describe as the HUMORIST. I do not employ the term to designate one who indulges in that pleasantest of all wit, latent wit; but to describe a creature who conceals a coarse animalism under a brilliant, jovial exterior. The dangerous humorist is of a plump condition, evincing the excellent digestion of a good eater, and answering very well to the Psalmist's description: *His eyes stand out with fatness; he is not in trouble as other men are; he has more than heart could wish, and his tongue walketh through the earth.* Whatever is pleasant in ease, whatever is indulgent in morals, whatever is solacing in luxury, — the jovial few, the convivial many, the glass, the cards, the revel, and midnight uproar, — these are his delights. His manners are easy and agreeable; his face redolent of fun and good-nature; his whole air that of a man fond of the utmost possible bodily refreshment. Withal, he is sufficiently circumspect and secretive of his course to maintain a place in genteel society;

for that is a luxury. He is not a glutton, but a choice eater. He is not a gross drinker, only a gentlemanly consumer of every curious compound of liquor. He has traveled; he can tell you which, in every city, is the best bar, the best restaurateur, the best stable. He knows every theater, each actor; particularly is he versed in the select morsels of the scandalous indulgence peculiar to each. He knows every race-course, every nag, the history of all the famous matches, and the pedigree of every distinguished horse. The whole vocabulary of pleasure is vernacular, — its wit, its slang, its watchwords, and black-letter literature. He is a profound annalist of scandal; every stream of news, clear or muddy, disembogues into the gulf of his prodigious memory. He can tell you, after living but a week in a city, who gambles, when, for what sums, and with what fate; who is impure; who was, who is suspected; who is not suspected, but ought to be. He is a morbid anatomist of morals; a brilliant flesh-fly, unerring to detect taint.

Like other men, he loves admiration, and desires to extend his influence. All these manifold accomplishments are exhibited before the callow young. That he may secure a train of useful followers, he is profuse of money; and moves among them with an easy, insinuating frankness, a never-ceasing gayety, so spicy with fun, so diverting with stories, so full of little hits, sly innuendoes, or solemn wit, with now and then a rare touch of dexterous mimicry, and the whole so pervaded by the indescribable flavor, the changing hues of humor, — that the young are bewildered with idolatrous admiration. What gay young man, who is old enough to ad-

mire himself and be ashamed of his parents, can resist a man so bedewed with humor, narrating exquisite stories with such mock gravity, with such slyness of mouth and twinkling of the eye, with such grotesque attitudes and significant gestures? He is declared to be the most remarkable man in the world. Now take off this man's dress, put out the one faculty of mirthfulness, and he will stand disclosed without a single positive virtue. With strong appetites deeply indulged, hovering perpetually upon the twilight edge of every vice, and whose wickedness is only not apparent because it is garnished with flowers and garlands; who is not despised, only because his various news, artfully told, keeps us in good-humor with ourselves. At one period of youthful life, this creature's influence supplants that of every other man. There is an absolute fascination in him which awakens a *craving* in the mind to be of his circle; plain duties become drudgery, home has no light; life at its ordinary key is monotonous, and must be screwed up to the concert pitch of this wonderful genius! As he tells his stories, so, with a wretched grimace of imitation, apprentices will try to tell them; as he gracefully swings through the street, they will roll; they will leer because he stares genteelly; he sips, they guzzle, — and talk impudently, because he talks with easy confidence. He walks erect, they strut; he lounges, they loll; he is less than a man, and they become even less than he. Copper rings, huge blotches of breastpins, wild streaming handkerchiefs, jaunty hats, odd clothes, superfluous walking-sticks, ill-uttered oaths, stupid jokes, and blundering pleasantries, — these are the first-fruits of imitation!

There are various grades of it, from the office, store, shop, street, clear down to the hostlery and stable. Our cities are filled with these juvenile nondescript monsters, these compounds of vice, low wit, and vulgarity. The original is morally detestable, and the counterfeit is a very base imitation of a very base thing, the dark shadow of a very ugly substance.

III. The Cynic. The cynic is one who never sees a good quality in a man, and never fails to see a bad one. He is the human owl, vigilant in darkness and blind to light, mousing for vermin, and never seeing noble game. The cynic puts all human actions into only two classes, — *openly* bad, and *secretly* bad. All virtue and generosity and disinterestedness are merely the *appearance* of good, but selfish at the bottom. He holds that no man does a good thing except for profit. The effect of his conversation upon your feelings is to chill and sear them, to send you away sore and morose. His criticisms and innuendoes fall indiscriminately upon every lovely thing, like frost upon flowers. If a man is said to be pure and chaste, he will answer, *Yes, in the daytime.* If a woman is pronounced virtuous, he will reply, *Yes, as yet.* Mr. A is a religious man: *Yes, on Sundays.* Mr. B has just joined the church: *Certainly; the elections are coming on.* The minister of the gospel is called an example of diligence: *It is his trade.* Such a man is generous: *Of other men's money.* This man is obliging: *To lull suspicion and cheat you.* That man is upright: *Because he is green.* Thus his eye strains out every good quality and takes in only the bad. To him religion is hypocrisy, honesty a preparation for fraud, virtue only want of opportunity, and undeniable purity,

asceticism. The livelong day he will coolly sit with sneering lip, uttering sharp speeches in the quietest manner and in polished phrase, transfixing every character which is presented: *His words are softer than oil, yet are they drawn swords.*

All this, to the young, seems a wonderful knowledge of human nature; they honor a man who appears to have *found out mankind. They* begin to indulge themselves in flippant sneers; and with supercilious brow, and impudent tongue wagging to an empty brain, call to naught the wise, the long tried, and the venerable.

I do believe that man is corrupt enough; but something of good has survived his wreck, something of evil religion has restrained, and something partially restored; yet I look upon the human heart as a mountain of fire. I dread its crater. I tremble when I see its lava roll the fiery stream. THEREFORE I am the more glad, if upon the old crust of past eruptions I can find a single flower springing up. So far from rejecting appearances of virtue in the corrupt heart of a depraved race, I am eager to see their light as ever mariner was to see a star in a stormy night.

Moss will grow upon gravestones; the ivy will cling to the mouldering pile; the mistletoe springs from the dying branch; and, God be praised, something green, something fair to the sight and grateful to the heart, will yet twine around and grow out of the seams and cracks of the desolate temple of the human heart!

Who could walk through Thebes, Palmyra, or Petræa, and survey the wide waste of broken arches, crumbled altars, fallen pillars, effaced cornices, toppling walls, and crushed statues, with no feelings but those of contempt?

Who, unsorrowing, could see the stork's nest upon the carved pillar, satyrs dancing on marble pavements, and scorpions nestling where beauty once dwelt, and dragons the sole tenants of royal palaces? Amid such melancholy magnificence, even the misanthrope might weep! If here and there an altar stood unbruised, or a graven column unblemished, or a statue nearly perfect, he might well feel love for a man-wrought stone, so beautiful, when all else is so dreary and desolate. Thus, though man is as a desolate city, and his passions are as the wild beasts of the wilderness howling in kings' palaces, yet he is God's workmanship, and a thousand touches of exquisite beauty remain. Since Christ hath put his sovereign hand to restore man's ruin, many points are remoulded, and the fair form of a new fabric already appears growing from the ruins, and the first faint flame is glimmering upon the restored altar.

It is impossible to indulge in such habitual severity of opinion upon our fellow-men without injuring the tenderness and delicacy of our own feelings. A man will *be* what his most cherished feelings are. If he encourage a noble generosity, every feeling will be enriched by it; if he nurse bitter and envenomed thoughts, his own spirit will absorb the poison; and he will crawl among men as a burnished adder, whose life is mischief and whose errand is death.

Although experience should correct the indiscriminate confidence of the young, no experience should render them callous to goodness, wherever seen. He who hunts for flowers will find flowers; and he who loves weeds may find weeds. Let it be remembered that no man, who is not himself mortally diseased, will have a relish

for disease in others. A swollen wretch, blotched all over with leprosy, may grin hideously at every wart or excrescence upon beauty. A wholesome man will be pained at it, and seek not to notice it. Reject, then, the morbid ambition of the cynic, or cease to call yourself a man!

IV. I fear that few villages exist without a specimen of the LIBERTINE.

His errand into this world is to explore every depth of sensuality, and collect upon himself the foulness of every one. He is proud to be vile; his ambition is to be viler than other men. Were we not confronted almost daily by such wretches, it would be hard to believe that any could exist to whom purity and decency were a burden, and only corruption a delight. This creature has changed his nature, until only that which disgusts a pure mind pleases his. He is lured by the scent of carrion. His coarse feelings, stimulated by gross excitants, are insensible to delicacy. The exquisite bloom, the dew and freshness of the flowers of the heart which delight both good men and God himself, he gazes upon as a Behemoth would gaze enraptured upon a prairie of flowers. It is so much pasture. The forms, the odors, the hues, are only a mouthful for his terrible appetite. Therefore his breath blights every innocent thing. He sneers at the mention of purity, and leers in the very face of Virtue, as though she were herself corrupt, if the truth were known. He assures the credulous disciple that there *is* no purity; that its appearances are only the veils which cover indulgence. Nay, he solicits praise for the very openness of his evil; and tells the listener that *all* act as he acts, but only few are courageous enough to own it. But the uttermost parts of

depravity are laid open only when several such monsters meet together, and vie with each other, as we might suppose shapeless mud-monsters disport in the slimiest ooze of the ocean. They dive in fierce rivalry which shall reach the most infernal depth and bring up the blackest sediment. It makes the blood of an honest man run cold, to hear but the echo of the shameless rehearsals of their salacious enterprises. Each strives to tell a blacker tale than the other. When the abomination of their actual life is not damnable enough to satisfy the ambition of their unutterable corruption, they devise, in their imagination, scenes yet more flagrant; swear that they have performed them, and, when they separate, each strives to make his lying boastings true. It would seem as if miscreants so loathsome would have no power of temptation upon the young. Experience shows that the worst men are, often, the *most* skillful in touching the springs of human action. A young man knows little of life, less of himself. He feels in his bosom the various impulses, wild desires, restless cravings he can hardly tell for what, a sombre melancholy when all is gay, a violent exhilaration when others are sober. These wild gushes of feeling, peculiar to youth, the sagacious tempter has felt, has studied, has practised upon, until he can sit before that most capacious organ, the human mind, knowing every stop, and all the combinations, and competent to touch any note through the diapason. As a serpent deceived the purest of mortals, so now a beast may mislead their posterity. He begins afar off. He decries the virtue of all men; studies to produce a doubt that any are under self-restraint. He unpacks his filthy stories, plays off the fireworks of his

corrupt imagination, — its blue-lights, its red-lights, and green-lights, and sparkle-spitting lights, — and edging in upon the yielding youth, who begins to wonder at his experience, he boasts his first exploits, he hisses at the purity of women; he grows yet bolder, tells more wicked deeds, and invents worse even than he ever performed, though he has performed worse than good men ever thought of. All thoughts, all feelings, all ambition, are merged in one, and that the lowest, vilest, most detestable ambition.

Had I a son of years, I could, with thanksgiving, see him go down to the grave, rather than fall into the maw of this most besotted devil. The plague is mercy, the cholera is love, the deadliest fever is refreshment to man's body, in comparison with this epitome and essence of moral disease. He lives among men, hell's ambassador with full credentials; nor can we conceive that there should be need of any other fiend to perfect the works of darkness, while he carries his body among us, stuffed with every pestilent drug of corruption. The heart of every virtuous young man should loathe him; if he speaks, you should as soon hear a wolf bark. Gather around you the venomous snake, the poisonous toad, the fetid vulture, the prowling hyena, and their company would be an honor to you above his; for they at least remain within their own nature; but he goes out of his nature that he may become more vile than it is possible for a mere animal to be.

He is hateful to religion, hateful to virtue, hateful to decency, hateful to the coldest morality. The stenchful ichor of his dissolved heart has flowed over every feeling of his nature, and left them as the burning lava

leaves the garden, the orchard, and the vineyard. And it is a wonder that the bolt of God which crushed Sodom does not slay him. It is a wonder that the earth does not refuse the burden, and open and swallow him up. I do not fear that the young will be undermined by his *direct* assaults. But *some* will imitate, and their example will be again freely imitated, and, finally, a remote circle of disciples will spread the diluted contagion among the virtuous. This man will be the fountain-head, and though none will come to drink at a hot spring, yet farther down along the stream it sends out will be found many scooping from its waters.

V. I have described the Devil in his native form, but he sometimes appears as an angel of light. There is a polished libertine, in manners studiously refined, in taste faultless; his face is mild and engaging; his words drop as pure as newly made honey. In general society he would rather attract regard as a model of purity, and Suspicion herself could hardly look askance upon him. Under this brilliant exterior, his heart is like a sepulcher, full of all uncleanness. Contrasted with the gross libertine, it would not be supposed that he had a thought in common with him. If his heart could be opened to our eyes, as it is to God's, we should perceive scarcely dissimilar feeling in respect to appetite. Professing unbounded admiration of virtue in general, he leaves not in private a point untransgressed. His reading has culled every glowing picture of amorous poets, every tempting scene of loose dramatists and looser novelists. Enriched by these, his imagination, like a rank soil, is overgrown with a prodigal luxuriance of poison herbs and deadly flowers. Men such as this man is frequently

aspire to be the censors of morality. They are hurt at the *injudicious* reprehensions of vice from the pulpit. They make great outcry when plain words are employed to denounce base things. They are astonishingly sensitive and fearful lest good men should soil their hands with too much meddling with evil. Their cries are not the evidence of sensibility to virtue, but of too lively a sensibility to vice. Sensibility is, often, only the fluttering of an impure heart.

At the very time that their voice is ringing an alarm against immoral reformations, they are secretly skeptical of every tenet of virtue, and practically unfaithful to every one. Of these two libertines, the most refined is the more dangerous. The one is a rattlesnake which carries its warning with it; the other, hiding his burnished scales in the grass, skulks to perform unsuspected deeds in darkness. The one is the visible fog and miasm of the morass; the other is the serene air of a tropical city, which, though brilliant, is loaded with invisible pestilence.

The Politician. If there be a man on earth whose character should be framed of the most sterling honesty, and whose conduct should conform to the most scrupulous morality, it is the man who administers public affairs. The most romantic notions of integrity are here not extravagant. As, under our institutions, public men will be, upon the whole, fair exponents of the character of their constituents, the plainest way to secure honest public men is to inspire those who make them with a right understanding of what political character ought to be. Young men should be prompted to discriminate between the specious and the real, the art-

ful and the honest, the wise and the cunning, the patriotic and the pretender. I will sketch —

VI. The Demagogue. The lowest of politicians is that man who seeks to gratify an invariable selfishness by pretending to seek the public good. For a profitable popularity he accommodates himself to all opinions, to all dispositions, to every side, and to each prejudice. He is a mirror, with no face of its own, but a smooth surface from which each man of ten thousand may see himself reflected. He glides from man to man, coinciding with their views, pretending their feelings, simulating their tastes: with this one, he hates a man; with that one, he loves the same man; he favors a law, and he dislikes it; he approves, and opposes; he is on both sides at once, and seemingly wishes that he could be on one side more than both sides. He attends meetings to suppress intemperance, but at elections makes every grog-shop free to all drinkers. He can with equal relish plead most eloquently for temperance, or toss off a dozen glasses in a dirty grocery. He thinks that there is a time for everything, and therefore at one time he swears and jeers and leers with a carousing crew; and at another time, having happily been converted, he displays the various features of devotion. Indeed, he is a capacious Christian, an epitome of faith. He piously asks the class-leader of the welfare of his charge, for *he* was always a Methodist and always shall be, — until he meets a Presbyterian; then he is a Presbyterian, old school or new, as the case requires. However, as he is not a bigot, he can afford to be a Baptist, in a good Baptist neighborhood, and with a wink he tells the zealous elder that he never had one of his children

baptized, not he! He whispers to the reformer that he abhors all creeds but baptism and the Bible. After all this, room will be found in his heart for the fugitive sects also, which come and go like clouds in a summer sky. His flattering attention at church edifies the simple-hearted preacher, who admires that a plain sermon should make a man whisper Amen, and weep. Upon the stump his tact is no less rare. He roars and bawls with courageous plainness on points about which all agree; but on subjects where men differ his meaning is nicely balanced on a pivot, that it may dip either way. He depends for success chiefly upon humorous stories. A glowing patriot a telling stories is a dangerous antagonist; for it is hard to expose the fallacy of a hearty laugh, and men convulsed with merriment are slow to perceive in what way an argument is a reply to a story.

Perseverance, effrontery, good-nature, and versatile cunning have advanced many a bad man higher than a good man could attain. Men will admit that he has not a single moral virtue; but he is *smart.* We object to no man for amusing himself at the fertile resources of the politician here painted; for sober men are sometimes pleased with the grimaces and mischievous tricks of a versatile monkey; but would it not be strange indeed if they should select him for a ruler, or make him an exemplar to their sons?

VII. I describe next a more respectable and more dangerous politician, — the PARTY MAN. He has associated his ambition, his interests, and his affections with a party. He prefers, doubtless, that his side should be victorious by the best means, and under the championship of good men; but rather than lose the victory, he

will consent to *any* means, and follow *any* man. Thus, with a general desire to be upright, the exigency of his party constantly pushes him to dishonorable deeds. He opposes fraud by craft, lie by lie, slander by counter-aspersion. To be sure, it is wrong to misstate, to distort, to suppress or color facts; it is wrong to employ the evil passions; to set class against class, — the poor against the rich, the country against the city, the farmer against the mechanic, one section against another section. But his opponents do it, and if they will take advantage of men's corruption, he must, or lose by his virtue. He gradually adopts two characters, a personal and a political character. All the requisitions of his conscience he obeys in his private character; all the requisitions of his party he obeys in his political conduct. In one character he is a man of principle; in the other, a man of mere expedients. As a *man* he means to be veracious, honest, moral; as a *politician*, he is deceitful, cunning, unscrupulous, — *anything* for party. As a man, he abhors the slimy demagogue; as a politician, he employs him as a scavenger. As a man, he shrinks from the flagitiousness of slander; as a politician, he permits it, smiles upon it in others, rejoices in the success gained by it. As a man, he respects no one who is rotten in heart; as a politician, no man through whom victory may be gained can be too bad. As a citizen, he is an apostle of temperance; as a politician, he puts his shoulder under the men who deluge their track with whiskey, marching a crew of brawling patriots, pugnaciously drunk, to exercise the freeman's noblest franchise, the VOTE. As a citizen, he is considerate of the young, and counsels them with admirable

wisdom; then, as a politician, he votes for tools, supporting for the magistracy worshipful aspirants scraped from the ditch, the grog-shop, and the brothel; thus saying by deeds, which the young are quick to understand, "I jested, when I warned you of bad company; for you perceive none worse than those whom I delight to honor." For his religion he will give up all his secular interests; but for his politics he gives up even his religion. He adores virtue, and rewards vice. Whilst bolstering up unrighteous measures, and more unrighteous men, he prays for the advancement of religion and justice and honor! I would to God that his prayer might be answered upon his own political head; for never was there a place where such blessings were more needed! I am puzzled to know what will happen at death to this politic Christian, but most unchristian politician. Will both of his characters go heavenward together? If the strongest prevails, he will certainly go to hell. If his weakest (which is his Christian character) is saved, what will become of his political character? Shall he be sundered in two, as Solomon proposed to divide the contested infant? If this style of character were not flagitiously wicked, it would still be supremely ridiculous; but it is both. Let young men mark these amphibious exemplars to avoid their influence. The young have nothing to gain from those who are saints in religion and morals, and Machiavels in politics; who have partitioned off their heart, invited Christ into one half and Belial into the other.

It is wisely said that a strictly honest man who desires purely the public good, who will not criminally flatter the people, nor take part in lies or party slander,

nor descend to the arts of the rat, the weasel, and the fox, cannot succeed in politics. It is calmly said by thousands that one cannot be a politician and a Christian. Indeed, a man is liable to downright ridicule if he speaks in good earnest of a scrupulously honest and religiously moral politician. I regard all such representations as false. We are not without men whose career is a refutation of the slander. It poisons the community to teach this fatal necessity of corruption in a course which so many *must* pursue. It is not strange, if such be the popular opinion, that young men include the sacrifice of strict integrity as a necessary element of a political life, and calmly agree to it, as to an inevitable misfortune, rather than to a dark and voluntary crime.

Only if a man is an ignorant heathen, can he escape blame for such a decision! A young man, at this day, in this land, who can coolly purpose a life of most unmanly guile, who *means* to earn his bread and fame by a sacrifice of integrity, is one who requires only temptation and opportunity to become a felon. What a heart has that man who can stand in the very middle of the Bible, with its transcendent truths raising their glowing fronts on every side of him, and feel no inspiration but that of immorality and meanness! He knows that for him have been founded the perpetual institutions of religion; for him prophets have spoken, miracles been wrought, heaven robbed of its Magistrate, and the earth made sacred above all planets as the Redeemer's burial-place; — he knows it all, and plunges from this height to the very bottom of corruption! He hears that he is immortal, and despises the immortality; that he is a son of God, and scorns the dignity; an heir of heaven,

and infamously sells his heirship and himself, for a contemptible mess of loathsome pottage! Do not tell me of any excuses. It is a shame to attempt an excuse! If there were no religion, if that vast sphere, out of which glow all the supereminent truths of the Bible, was a mere emptiness and void, yet, methinks, the very idea of fatherland, the exceeding preciousness of the laws and liberties of a great people, would enkindle such a high and noble enthusiasm, that all baser feelings would be consumed! But if the love of country, a sense of character, a manly regard for integrity, the example of our most illustrious men, the warnings of religion and all its solicitations, and the prospect of the future, — dark as perdition to the bad, and light as paradise to the good, — cannot inspire a young man to anything higher than a sneaking, truckling, dodging scramble for fraudulent fame and dishonest bread, it is because such a creature has never felt one sensation of manly virtue; it is because his heart is a howling wilderness, inhospitable to innocence.

Thus have I sketched a few of the characters which abound in every community; dangerous, not more by their direct temptations than by their insensible influence. The sight of their deeds, of their temporary success, their apparent happiness, relaxes the tense rigidity of a scrupulous honesty, inspires a ruinous liberality of sentiment toward vice, and breeds the *thoughts* of evil; and EVIL THOUGHTS are the cockatrice's eggs, hatching into all bad deeds.

Remember, if by any of these you are enticed to ruin, you will have to bear it ALONE! They are strong

to seduce, but heartless to sustain their victims. They will exhaust your means, teach you to despise the God of your fathers, lead you into every sin, go with you while you afford them any pleasure or profit, and then, when the inevitable disaster of wickedness begins to overwhelm you, they will abandon whom they have debauched. When, at length, death gnaws at your bones and knocks at your heart; when staggering and worn out, your courage wasted, your hope gone, your purity, and long, long ago your peace, — will he who first enticed your steps now serve your extremity with one office of kindness? Will he stay your head, cheer your dying agony with one word of hope, or light the way for your coward steps to the grave, or weep when you are gone, or send one pitiful scrap to your desolate family? What reveler wears crape for a dead drunkard? What gang of gamblers ever intermitted a game for the death of a companion, or went on kind missions of relief to broken-down fellow-gamblers? What harlot weeps for a harlot? What debauchee mourns for a debauchee? They would carouse at your funeral, and gamble on your coffin. If one flush more of pleasure were to be had by it, they would drink shame and ridicule to your memory out of your own skull, and roar in bacchanal revelry over your damnation! All the shameless atrocities of wicked men are nothing to their *heartlessness* toward each other when broken down. As I have seen worms writhing on a carcass, overcrawling each other, and elevating their fiery heads in petty ferocity against each other, while all were enshrined in the corruption of a common carrion, I have thought, ah! shameful picture of *wicked men* tempting each other, abetting each

other, until calamity overtook them, and then fighting and devouring or abandoning each other, without pity or sorrow or compassion or remorse. Evil men of every degree will use you, flatter you, lead you on until you are useless; then, if the virtuous do not pity you, or God compassionate, you are without a friend in the universe.

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. If they say, Come with us, ... we shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil; cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse: my son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy feet from their path: for their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood, ... and they lay in wait for their OWN *blood, they lurk privily for their own lives.*

V.

GAMBLERS AND GAMBLING.

"Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments and made four parts, to every soldier a part, and also his coat. Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be. These things therefore the soldiers did."

HAVE condensed into one account the separate parts of this gambling transaction as narrated by each Evangelist. How marked in every age is a gambler's character! The enraged priesthood of ferocious sects taunted Christ's dying agonies; the bewildered multitude, accustomed to cruelty, could shout; but no earthly creature, but a gambler, could be so lost to *all* feeling as to sit down coolly under a dying man to wrangle for his garments, and arbitrate their avaricious differences by casting dice for his tunic, with hands spotted with his spattered blood, warm and yet undried upon them. The descendants of these patriarchs of gambling, however, have taught us that there is nothing possible to hell, uncongenial to these, its elect saints. In this lecture it is my disagreeable task to lead your steps down the dark path to their cruel haunts, there to exhibit their infernal passions, their awful ruin, and their ghastly memorials. In

this house of darkness, amid fierce faces gleaming with the fire of fiercer hearts, amid oaths and groans and fiendish orgies, ending in murders and strewn with sweltering corpses, — do not mistake, and suppose yourself in hell, — you are only in its precincts and vestibule.

Gambling is the staking or winning of property upon mere hazard. The husbandman renders produce for his gains; the mechanic renders the product of labor and skill for his gains; the gambler renders for his gain the sleights of useless skill, or, more often, downright cheating. Betting is gambling; there is no honest equivalent to its gains. Dealings in fancy stocks are oftentimes sheer gambling, with all its worst evils. Profits so earned are no better than the profits of dice, cards, or hazard. When skill returns for its earnings a useful service, as knowledge, beneficial amusements, or profitable labor, it is honest commerce. The skill of a pilot in threading a narrow channel, the skill of a lawyer in threading a still more intricate one, are as substantial equivalents for a price received as if they were merchant goods or agricultural products. But all gains of *mere* skill, which result in no real benefit, are gambling gains.

Gaming, as it springs from a principle of our nature, has, in some form, probably existed in every age. We trace it in remote periods and among the most barbarous people. It loses none of its fascinations among a civilized people. On the contrary, the habit of fierce stimulants, the jaded appetite of luxury, and the satiety of wealth seem to invite the master excitant. Our

land, not apt to be behind in good or evil, is full of gambling in all its forms, — the gambling of commerce, the gambling of bets and wagers, and the gambling of games of hazard. There is gambling in refined circles, and in the lowest; among the members of our national government, and of our State governments. Thief gambles with thief, in jail; the judge who sent them there, the lawyer who prosecuted, and the lawyer who defended them, often gamble too. This vice, once almost universally prevalent among the Western bar, and still too frequently disgracing its members, is, however, we are happy to believe, decreasing. In many circuits, not long ago, and in some now, the judge, the jury, and the bar shuffled cards by night and law by day, — dealing out money and justice alike. The clatter of dice and cards disturbs your slumber on the boat, and rings drowsily from the upper rooms of the hotel. This vice pervades the city, extends over every line of travel, and infests the most moral districts. The secreted lamp dimly lights the apprentices to their game; with unsuspected disobedience, boys creep out of their beds to it; it goes on in the store close by the till; it haunts the shop. The scoundrel in his lair, the scholar in his room, the pirate on his ship, gay women at parties, loafers in the street-corner, public functionaries in their offices, the beggar under the hedge, the rascal in prison, and some professors of religion in the somnolent hours of the Sabbath, waste their energies by the ruinous excitement of the game. Besides these players, there are troops of professional gamblers, troops of hangers-on, troops of youth to be *drawn* in. An inexperienced eye would detect in our peaceful towns no signs of this

vulture flock; so in a sunny day, when all cheerful birds are singing merrily, not a buzzard can be seen; but let a carcass drop, and they will push forth their gaunt heads from their gloomy roosts, and come flapping from the dark woods to speck the air and dot the ground with their numbers.

The universal prevalence of this vice is a reason for parental vigilance, and a reason of remonstrance from the citizen, the parent, the minister of the gospel, the patriot, and the press. I propose to trace its opening, describe its subjects, and detail its effects.

A young man, proud of freedom, anxious to exert his manhood, has tumbled his Bible and sober books and letters of counsel into a dark closet. He has learned various accomplishments,— to flirt, to boast, to swear, to fight, to drink. He has let every one of these chains be put around him, upon the solemn promise of Satan that he would take them off whenever he wished. Hearing of the artistic feats of eminent gamblers, he emulates them. So he ponders the game. He teaches what he has learned to his shopmates, and feels himself their master. As yet he has never played for stakes. It begins thus: Peeping into a bookstore, he watches till the sober customers go out; then slips in, and with assumed boldness, not concealing his shame, he asks for cards, buys them, and hastens out. The first game is to pay for the cards. After the relish of playing for a stake, no game can satisfy them *without* a stake. A few nuts are staked, then a bottle of wine, an oyster-supper. At last they can venture a sixpence in *actual money*, just for the amusement of it. I need go no further; whoever wishes to do anything with the lad

can do it now. If properly plied and gradually led, he will go to any length, and stop only at the gallows. Do you doubt it? let us trace him a year or two further on.

With his father's blessing and his mother's tears, the young man departs from home. He has received his patrimony, and embarks for life and independence. Upon his journey he rests at a city; visits the "school of morals"; lingers in more suspicious places; is seen by a sharper, and makes his acquaintance. The knave sits by him at dinner; gives him the news of the place, and a world of advice; cautions him against sharpers; inquires if he has money, and charges him to keep it secret; offers himself to make with him the rounds of the town, and secure him from imposition. At length, that he may see all, he is taken to a gaming-house, but, with apparent kindness, warned not to play. He stands by to see the various fortunes of the game; some forever losing; some, touch what number they will, gaining piles of gold. Looking in thirst where wine is free. A glass is taken; another of a better kind; next, the best the landlord has, and two glasses of that. A change comes over the youth; his exhilaration raises his courage and lulls his caution. Gambling *seen* seems a different thing from gambling *painted* by a pious father! Just then his friend remarks that one might easily double his money by a few ventures, but that it was, perhaps, prudent not to risk. Only this was needed to fire his mind. What! only prudence between me and gain? Then that shall not be long! He stakes; he wins. Stakes again; wins again. Glorious! I am the lucky man that is to break the bank! He stakes, and wins again. His pulse races, his face burns, his blood

is up, and fear gone. He loses ; loses again ; loses all his winnings ; loses more. But fortune turns again ; he wins anew. He has now lost all self-command. Gains excite him, and losses excite him more. He doubles his stakes ; then trebles them, — and all is swept. He rushes on, puts up his whole purse, and loses the whole ! Then he would borrow ; no man will lend. He is desperate ; he will fight at a word. He is led to the street and thrust out. The cool breeze which blows upon his fevered cheek wafts the slow and solemn stroke of the clock, — one, — two, — three, — four ; *four of the morning!* Quick work of ruin ! an innocent man destroyed in a night ! He staggers to his hotel, remembers, as he enters it, that he has not even enough to pay his bill. It now flashes upon him that his friend, who never had left him for an hour before, had stayed behind where his money is, and doubtless is laughing over his spoils. His blood boils with rage. But at length comes up the remembrance of home ; a parent's training and counsels for more than twenty years destroyed in a night ! " Good God ! what a wretch I have been ! I am not fit to live. I cannot go home. I am a stranger here. O, that I were dead ! O, that I had died before I knew this guilt, and were lying where my sister lies ! O God ! O God ! my head will burst with agony ! " He stalks his lonely room with an agony which only the young heart knows in its first horrible awakening to remorse, — when it looks despair full in the face, and feels its hideous incantations tempting him to suicide. Subdued at length by agony, cowed and weakened by distress, he is sought again by those who plucked him. Cunning to subvert inexperience, to raise the evil pas-

sions and to allay the good, they make him their pliant tool.

Farewell, young man! I see thy steps turned to that haunt again! I see hope lighting thy face; but it is a lurid light, and never came from heaven. Stop before that threshold. Turn, and bid farewell to home, farewell to innocence, farewell to venerable father and aged mother! The next step shall part thee from them all forever. And now henceforth be a mate to thieves, a brother to corruption. Thou hast made a league with death, and unto death shalt thou go.

Let us here pause, to draw the likeness of a few who stand conspicuous in that vulgar crowd of gamblers, with which hereafter he will consort. The first is a taciturn, quiet man. No one knows when he comes into town or when he leaves. No man hears of his gaining; for he never boasts, nor reports his luck. He spends little for parade; his money seems to go and come only through the game. He reads none, converses none, is neither a glutton nor a hard drinker; he sports few ornaments, and wears plain clothing. Upon the whole, he seems a gentlemanly man; and sober citizens say, "His only fault is gambling." What then is this *only fault?* In his heart he has the most intense and consuming lust of play. He is quiet because every passion is absorbed in one; and that one burning at the highest flame. He thinks of nothing else, cares only for this. All other things, even the hottest lusts of other men, are too cool to be temptations to him, so much deeper is the style of his passions. He will sit upon his chair, and no man shall see him move for hours, except to play his cards. He sees none come in,

none go out. Death might groan on one side of the room, and marriage might sport on the other, — he would know neither. Every created influence is shut out; one thing only moves him, — the *game;* and that leaves not one pulse of excitability unaroused, but stirs his soul to the very dregs.

Very different is the roistering gamester. He bears a jolly face, a glistening eye something watery through watching and drink. His fingers are manacled in rings; his bosom glows with pearls and diamonds. He learns the time which he wastes from a watch full gorgeously carved (and not with the most modest scenes), and slung around his neck by a ponderous golden chain. There is not so splendid a fellow to be seen sweeping through the streets. The landlord makes him welcome, — he will bear a full bill. The tailor smiles like May, — he will buy half his shop. Other places bid him welcome, — he will bear large stealings.

Like the judge, he makes his circuit, but not for justice; like the preacher, he has his appointments, but not for instruction. His circuits are the race-courses, the crowded capital, days of general convocation, conventions, and mass-gatherings. He will flame on the race-track, bet his thousands, and beat the ring at swearing, oaths vernacular, imported, simple, or compound. The drinking-booth smokes when he draws in his welcome suite. Did you see him only by day, flaming in apparel, jovial and free-hearted, at the restaurateur or hotel, you would think him a prince let loose, — a cross between Prince Hal and Falstaff.

But night is his day. These are mere exercises, and brief prefaces to his real accomplishments. He is a

good fellow who dares play deeper; he is wild, indeed, who seems wilder; and he is keen, indeed, who is sharper than he is, after all this show of frankness. No one is quicker, slyer, and more alert at a game. He can shuffle the pack till an honest man would as soon think of looking for a particular drop of water in the ocean as for a particular card in any particular place. Perhaps *he* is ignorant which is at the top and which at the bottom! At any rate, watch him closely, or you will get a lean hand and he a fat one. A plain man would think him a wizard or the Devil. When he touches a pack they seem *alive*, and acting to his *will* rather than his *touch*. He deals them like lightning; they rain like snow-flakes, sometimes one, sometimes two, if need be four or five together, and his hand hardly moved. If he loses, very well, he laughs; if he gains, he only laughs a little more. Full of stories, full of songs, full of wit, full of roistering spirit, — yet do not trespass too much upon his good-nature with insult. All this outside is only the spotted hide which covers the tiger. He who provokes this man shall see what lightning can break out of a summer-seeming cloud.

These do not fairly represent the race of gamblers, — conveying too favorable an impression. There is one, often met on steamboats, traveling solely to gamble. He has the servants or steward or some partner in league with him, to fleece every unwary player whom he inveigles to a game. He deals falsely; heats his dupe to madness by drink, drinking none himself; watches the signal of his accomplice telegraphing his opponent's hand; at a stray look, he will slip your

money off and steal it. To cover false playing, or to get rid of paying losses, he will lie fiercely and swear uproariously, and break up the play to fight with knife or pistol, — first scraping the table of every penny. When the passengers are asleep he surveys the luggage, to see what may be worth stealing; he pulls a watch from under the pillow of one sleeper, fumbles in the pockets of another, and gathers booty throughout the cabin. Leaving the boat before morning, he appears at some village hotel, a magnificent gentleman, a polished traveler, or even a distinguished nobleman!

There is another gambler, cowardly, sleek, stealthy, humble, mousing, and mean, — a simple bloodsucker. For money he will be a tool to other gamblers; steal for them and from them; he plays the jackal, and searches victims for them, humbly satisfied to pick the bones afterward. Thus (to employ his own language) he *ropes in* the inexperienced young, flatters them, teaches them, inflames their passions, purveys to their appetites, cheats them, debauches them, draws them down to his own level, and then lords it over them in malignant meanness. Himself impure, he plunges others into lasciviousness, and with a train of reeking satellites, he revolves a few years in the orbit of the game, the brothel, and the doctor's shop, then sinks and dies; the world is purer, and good men thank God that he is gone.

Besides these, time would fail me to describe the ineffable dignity of a gambling judge; the cautious, phlegmatic lawyer, gambling from sheer avarice; the broken-down and cast-away politician, seeking in the game the needed excitement, and a fair field for all the

base tricks he once played off as a patriot; the pert, sharp, keen jockey-gambler; the soaked, obese, plethoric, wheezing bacchanal; and a crowd of ignoble worthies, wearing all the badges and titles of vice throughout its base peerage.

A detail of the evils of gambling should be preceded by an illustration of that constitution of mind out of which they mainly spring, — I mean its EXCITABILITY. The body is not stored with a fixed amount of strength, nor the mind with a uniform measure of excitement; but both are capable, by stimulation, of expansion of strength or feeling almost without limit. Experience shows that, within certain bounds, excitement is healthful and necessary, but beyond this limit exhausting and destructive. Men are allowed to choose between moderate but long-continued excitement and intense but short-lived excitement. Too generally they prefer the latter. To gain this intense thrill, a thousand methods are tried. The inebriate obtains it by drink and drugs; the politician, by the keen interest of the civil campaign; the young, by amusements which violently inflame and gratify their appetites. When once this higher flavor of stimulus has been tasted, all that is less becomes vapid and disgustful. A sailor tries to live on shore; a few weeks suffice. To be sure, there is no hardship or cold or suffering; but neither is there the strong excitement of the ocean, the gale, the storm, and the world of strange sights. The politician perceives that his private affairs are deranged, his family neglected, his character aspersed, his feelings exacerbated. When men hear him confess that his career is a hideous waking dream, the race vexatious,

and the end vanity, they wonder that he clings to it; but *he* knows that nothing but the fiery wine which he has tasted will rouse up that intense excitement, now become necessary to his happiness. For this reason great men often cling to public office with all its envy, jealousy, care, toil, hates, competitions, and unrequited fidelity; for these very disgusts and the perpetual struggle strike a deeper chord of excitement than is possible to the gentler touches of home, friendship, and love. Here, too, is the key to the real evil of promiscuous novel-reading, to the habit of revery and mental romancing. None of life's common duties can excite to such wild pleasure as these; and they must be continued, or the mind reacts into the lethargy of fatigue and *ennui.* It is upon this principle that men love *pain;* suffering is painful to a spectator; but in tragedies, at public executions, at pugilistic combats, at cock-fightings, horse-races, bear-baitings, bull-fights, gladiatorial shows, it excites a jaded mind as nothing else can. A tyrant torments for the same reason that a girl reads her tear-bedewed romance, or an inebriate drinks his dram. No longer susceptible even to inordinate stimuli, actual moans and shrieks, and the writhing of utter agony, just suffice to excite his worn-out sense, and inspire, probably, less emotion than ordinary men have in listening to a tragedy or reading a bloody novel.

Gambling is founded upon the very worst perversion of this powerful element of our nature. It heats every part of the mind like an oven. The faculties which produce calculation, pride of skill, of superiority, love of gain, hope, fear, jealousy, hatred, are absorbed in the game, and exhilarated or exacerbated by victory or

defeat. These passions are doubtless excited in men by the daily occurrences of life; but then they are transient, and counteracted by a thousand grades of emotion, which rise and fall like the undulations of the sea. But in gambling there is no intermission, no counteraction. The whole mind is excited to the utmost, and concentrated at its extreme point of excitation for hours and days, with the additional waste of sleepless nights, profuse drinking, and other congenial immoralities. Every other pursuit becomes tasteless; for no ordinary duty has in it a stimulus which can scorch a mind which now refuses to burn without blazing, or to feel an interest which is not intoxication. The victim of excitement is like a mariner who ventures into the edge of a whirlpool for a motion more exhilarating than plain sailing. He is unalarmed during the first few gyrations, for escape is easy. But each turn sweeps him farther in; the power augments, the speed becomes terrific, as he rushes toward the vortex, all escape now hopeless. A noble ship went in; it is spit out in broken fragments, splintered spars, crushed masts, and cast up for many a rood along the shore. The specific evils of gambling may now be almost imagined.

I. It diseases the mind, unfitting it for the duties of life. Gamblers are seldom industrious men in any useful vocation. A gambling mechanic finds his labor less relishful as his passion for play increases. He grows unsteady, neglects his work, becomes unfaithful to promises; what he performs he slights. Little jobs seem little enough; he desires immense contracts, whose uncertainty has much the excitement of gambling, —

and for the best of reasons; and in the pursuit of great and sudden profits, by wild schemes, he stumbles over into ruin, leaving all who employed or trusted him in the rubbish of his speculations.

A gambling lawyer, neglecting the drudgery of his profession, will court its exciting duties. To explore authorities, compare reasons, digest, and write, — this is tiresome. But to advocate, to engage in fiery contests with keen opponents, — this is nearly as good as gambling. Many a ruined client has cursed the law, and cursed a stupid jury, and cursed everybody for his irretrievable loss, except his lawyer, who gambled all night when he should have prepared the case, and came half asleep and debauched into court in the morning to lose a good case mismanaged, and snatched from his gambling hands by the art of sober opponents.

A gambling student, if such a thing can be, withdraws from thoughtful authors to the brilliant and spicy; from the pure among these to the sharp and ribald; from all *reading* about depraved life to *seeing;* from sight to experience. Gambling vitiates the imagination, corrupts the tastes, destroys the industry; for no man will drudge for cents who gambles for dollars by the hundred, or practice a piddling economy while, with almost equal indifference, he makes or loses five hundred in a night.

II. For a like reason it destroys all domestic habits and affections. Home is a prison to an inveterate gambler; there is no air there that he can breathe. For a moment he may sport with his children and smile upon his wife; but his heart, its strong passions, are not there. A little branch-rill may flow through

the family, but the deep river of his affections flows away from home. On the issue of a game, Tacitus narrates that the ancient Germans would stake their property, their wives, their children, and themselves. What less than this is it, when a man will stake that property which is to give his family bread, and that honor which gives them place and rank in society?

When *playing* becomes desperate *gambling*, the heart is a hearth where all the fires of gentle feelings have smouldered to ashes; and a thorough-paced gamester could rattle dice in a charnel-house, and wrangle for his stakes amid murder, and pocket gold dripping with the blood of his own kindred.

III. Gambling is the parent and companion of every vice which pollutes the heart or injures society.

It is a practice so disallowed among Christians, and so excluded by mere moralists, and so hateful to industrious and thriving men, that those who practice it are shut up to themselves; unlike lawful pursuits, it is not modified or restrained by collision with others. Gamblers herd with gamblers. They tempt and provoke each other to all evil, without affording one restraint, and without providing the counterbalance of a single virtuous impulse. They are like snakes coiling among snakes, poisoned and poisoning; like plague patients, infected and diffusing infection; each sick, and all contagious. It is impossible to put bad men together and not have them grow worse. The herding of convicts promiscuously produced such a fermentation of depravity, that, long ago, legislators forbade it. When criminals, out of jail, herd together by choice, the same corrupt nature will doom them to growing loathsomeness, because to increasing wickedness.

IV. It is a provocative of thirst. The bottle is almost as needful as the card, the ball, or the dice. Some are seduced to drink; some drink for imitation, at first, and fashion. When super-excitements, at intervals, subside, their victim cannot bear the deathlike gloom of the reaction; and, by drugs or liquor, fire up their system to the glowing point again. Therefore, drinking is the invariable concomitant of the theater, circus, race-course, gaming-table, and of all amusements which powerfully excite all but the moral feelings. When the double fires of dice and brandy blaze under a man, he will soon be consumed. If men are found who do not drink, they are the more noticeable, because exceptions.

V. It is, even in its fairest form, the almost inevitable *cause of dishonesty.* Robbers have robbers' honor; thieves have thieves' law; and pirates conform to pirates' regulations. But where is there a gambler's code? One law there is, and this not universal, *Pay your gambling debts.* But on the wide question, *how is it fair to win,* what law is there? What will shut a man out from a gambler's club? May he not discover his opponent's hand by fraud? May not a concealed thread, pulling the significant *one; one, two;* or *one, two, three;* or the sign of a bribed servant or waiter, inform him, and yet his standing be fair? May he not cheat in shuffling, and yet be in full orders and canonical? May he not cheat in dealing, and yet be a welcome gambler? May he not steal the money from your pile by laying his hands upon it, just as any other thief would, and yet be an approved gambler? May not the whole code be stated thus: *Pay what you lose,*

get what you can, and in any way you can! I am told, perhaps, that there are honest gamblers, gentlemanly gamblers. Certainly; there are always ripe apples before there are rotten. Men always *begin* before they *end;* there is always an approximation before there is contact. Players will play truly till they get used to playing untruly, will be honest till they cheat, will be honorable till they become base; and when you have said all this, what does it amount to but this, that men who *really* gamble really cheat; and that they only do not cheat who are not *yet* real gamblers? If this mends the matter, let it be so amended. I have spoken of gamesters only among themselves: this is the least part of the evil; for who is concerned when lions destroy bears, or wolves devour wolf-cubs, or snakes sting vipers? In respect to that department of gambling which includes the *roping in* of strangers, young men, collecting-clerks, and unsuspecting green-hands, and robbing them, I have no language strong enough to mark down its turpitude, its infernal rapacity. After hearing many of the scenes not unfamiliar to every gambler, I think Satan might be proud of their dealings, and look up to them with that deferential respect with which one monster gazes upon a superior. There is not even the expectation of honesty. Some scullion-herald of iniquity decoys the unwary wretch into the secret room; he is tempted to drink, made confident by the specious simplicity of the game, allowed to win; and every bait and lure and blind is employed; then he is plucked to the skin by tricks which appear as fair as honesty itself. The robber avows *his* deed, does it openly; the gambler sneaks to the same result under

skulking pretenses. There is a frank way and a mean way of doing a wicked thing. The gambler takes the meanest way of doing the dirtiest deed. The victim's own partner is sucking his blood; it is a league of sharpers, to get his money at any rate; and the wickedness is so unblushing and unmitigated, that it gives, at last, an instance of what the deceitful human heart, knavish as it is, is ashamed to try to cover or conceal; but confesses with helpless honesty that it is fraud, cheating, *stealing*, *robbery*, and nothing else.

If I walk the dark street, and a perishing, hungry wretch meets me and bears off my purse with but a single dollar, the whole town awakes; the officers are alert, the myrmidons of the law scout and hunt and bring in the trembling culprit to stow him in the jail. But a worse thief may meet me, decoy my steps, and by a greater dishonesty filch ten thousand dollars, — and what then? The story spreads, the sharpers move abroad unharmed, no one stirs. It is the day's conversation; and like a sound it rolls to the distance, and dies in an echo.

Shall such astounding iniquities be vomited out amidst us, and no man care? Do we love our children, and yet let them walk in a den of vipers? Shall we pretend to virtue and purity and religion, and yet make partners of our social life men whose heart has conceived such damnable deeds, and whose hands have performed them? Shall there be even in the eye of religion no difference between the corrupter of youth and their guardian? Are all the lines and marks of morality so effaced, is the nerve and courage of virtue so quailed by the frequency and boldness of flagitious

crimes, that men, covered over with wickedness, shall find their iniquity no obstacle to their advancement among a Christian people?

In almost every form of iniquity there is some shade or trace of good. We have in gambling a crime standing alone, — dark, malignant, uncompounded wickedness! It seems in its full growth a monster without a tender mercy, devouring its own offspring without one feeling but appetite. A gamester, as such, is the cool, calculating, essential *spirit* of concentrated avaricious selfishness. His intellect is a living thing, quickened with double life for villainy; his heart is steel of fourfold temper. When a man *begins* to gamble he is as a noble tree full of sap, green with leaves, a shade to beasts, and a covert to birds. When one *becomes* a thorough gambler, he is like that tree lightning-smitten, rotten in root, dry in branch, and sapless; seasoned hard and tough: nothing lives beneath it, nothing on its branches, unless a hawk or a vulture perches for a moment to whet its beak, and fly screaming away for its prey.

To every young man who indulges in the least form of gambling I raise a warning voice. Under the specious name of AMUSEMENT you are laying the foundation of gambling. Playing is the seed from which comes up gambling. It is the light wind which brings the storm. It is the white frost which preludes the winter. You are mistaken, however, in supposing that it is harmless in its earliest beginnings. Its terrible blight belongs, doubtless, to a later stage; but its consumption of time, its destruction of industry, its distaste for the calmer pleasures of life, belong to the very

beginning. You will begin to play with every generous feeling. Amusement will be the plea. At the beginning the game will excite enthusiasm, pride of skill, the love of mastery, and the love of money. The love of money, at first almost imperceptible, at last will rule out all the rest, like Aaron's rod, — a serpent, swallowing every other serpent. Generosity, enthusiasm, pride and skill, love of mastery, will be absorbed in one mighty feeling, the savage lust of lucre.

There is a downward climax in this sin. The opening and ending are fatally connected, and drawn toward each other with almost irresistible attraction. If gambling is a vortex, playing is the outer ring of the maelstrom. The thousand-pound stake, the whole estate put up on a game, — what are these but the instruments of kindling that tremendous excitement which a diseased heart craves? What is the *amusement* for which you play but the *excitement* of the game? And for what but this does the jaded gambler play? You differ from him only in the degree of the same feeling. Do not solace yourself that you shall escape because others have; for they *stopped*, and *you go on.* Are you as safe as they, when you are in the gulf-stream of perdition, and they on the shore? But have you ever asked *how many* have escaped? Not one in a thousand is left unblighted! You have nine hundred and ninety-nine chances *against* you and one for you, and will you go on? If a disease should stalk through the town, devouring whole families, and sparing not one in five hundred, would you lie down under it quietly because you had one chance in five hundred? Had a scorpion stung you, would it alleviate your

pangs to reflect that you had only one chance in one hundred? Had you swallowed corrosive poison, would it ease your convulsions to think there was only one chance in fifty for you? I do not call every man who plays a gambler, but a gambler in *embryo*. Let me trace your course from the amusement of innocent playing to its almost inevitable end.

Scene the first. A genteel coffee-house, whose humane screen conceals a line of grenadier bottles, and hides respectable blushes from impertinent eyes. There is a quiet little room opening out of the bar, and here sit four jovial youths. The cards are out, the wines are in. The fourth is a reluctant hand; he does not love the drink nor approve the game. He anticipates and fears the result of both. Why is he here? He is a whole-souled fellow, and is afraid to seem ashamed of any fashionable gayety. He will sip his wine upon the importunity of a friend newly come to town, and is too polite to spoil that friend's pleasure by refusing a part in the game. They sit, shuffle, deal; the night wears on, the clock telling no tale of passing hours, — the prudent liquor-fiend has made it safely dumb. The night is getting old; its dank air grows fresher; the east is gray; the gaming and drinking and hilarious laughter are over, and the youths wending homeward. What says conscience? No matter what it says; they did not hear, and we will not. Whatever was said, it was very shortly answered thus: "This has not been gambling; all were gentlemen; there was no cheating; simply a convivial evening; no stakes except the bills incident to the entertainment. If anybody blames a young man for a little innocent exhilaration on a special

occasion, he is a superstitious bigot; let him croak!" Such a garnished game is made the text to justify the whole round of gambling. Let us then look at

Scene the second. In a room so silent that there is no sound except the shrill cock crowing the morning, where the forgotten candles burn dimly over the long and lengthened wick, sit four men. Carved marble could not be more motionless, save their hands. Pale, watchful, though weary, their eyes pierce the cards or furtively read each other's faces. Hours have passed over them thus. At length they rise without words; some, with a satisfaction which only makes their faces brightly haggard, scrape off the piles of money; others, dark, sullen, silent, fierce, move away from their lost money. The darkest and fiercest of the four is that young friend who first sat down to make out a game. He will never sit so innocently again. What says he to his conscience now? "I have a right to gamble; I have a right to be damned, too, if I choose; whose business is it?"

Scene the third. Years have passed on. He has seen youth ruined, at first with expostulation, then with only silent regret, then consenting to take part of the spoils; and, finally, he has himself decoyed, duped, and stripped them without mercy. Go with me into that dilapidated house, not far from the landing, at New Orleans. Look into that dirty room. Around a broken table, sitting upon boxes, kegs, or rickety chairs, see a filthy crew dealing cards smouched with tobacco, grease, and liquor. One has a pirate-face burnished and burnt with brandy; a shock of grizzly, matted hair, half covering his villain eyes, which glare out like a wild

beast's from a thicket. Close by him wheezes a white-faced, dropsical wretch, vermin covered, and stenchful. A scoundrel Spaniard and a burly negro (the jolliest of the four) complete the group. They have spectators, — drunken sailors, and ogling, thieving, drinking women, who should have died long ago, when all that was womanly died. Here hour draws on hour, sometimes with brutal laughter, sometimes with threat and oath and uproar. The last few stolen dollars lost, and temper too, each charges each with cheating, and high words ensue, and blows; and the whole gang burst out the door, beating, biting, scratching, and rolling over and over in the dirt and dust. The worst, the fiercest, the drunkest of the four is our friend who began by making up the game.

Scene the fourth. Upon this bright day stand with me, if you would be sick of humanity, and look over that multitude of men kindly gathered to see a murderer hung At last a guarded cart drags on a thrice-guarded wretch. At the gallows' ladder his courage fails. His coward feet refuse to ascend; dragged up, he is supported by bustling officials; his brain reels, his eye swims, while the meek minister utters a final prayer by his leaden ear. The prayer is said, the noose is fixed, the signal is given; a shudder runs through the crowd as he swings free. After a moment his convulsed limbs stretch down and hang heavily and still; and he who began to gamble to make up a game, and ended with stabbing an enraged victim whom he had fleeced, has here played his last game, — himself the stake.

I feel impelled, in closing, to call the attention of all sober citizens to some potent influences which are exerted in favor of gambling.

In our civil economy we have legislators to devise and enact wholesome laws, lawyers to counsel and aid those who need the laws' relief, and judges to determine and administer the laws. If legislators, lawyers, and judges are gamblers, with what hope do we warn off the young from this deadly fascination, against such authoritative examples of high public functionaries? With what eminent fitness does that judge press the bench who, in private, commits the vices which officially he is set to condemn! With what singular terrors does he frown on a convicted gambler with whom he played last night and will play again to-night! How wisely should the fine be light which the sprightly criminal will win and pay out of the judge's own pocket!

With the name of JUDGE is associated ideas of immaculate purity, sober piety, and fearless, favorless justice. Let it then be counted a dark crime for a recreant official so far to forget his reverend place and noble office as to run the gantlet of filthy vices, and make the word *Judge* to suggest an incontinent trifler, who smites with his mouth and smirks with his eye; who holds the rod to strike the criminal, and smites only the law to make a gap for criminals to pass through! If God loves this land, may he save it from truckling, drinking, swearing, gambling, vicious judges!*

With such judges I must associate corrupt LEGISLATORS, whose bawling patriotism leaks out in all the

* The general eminent integrity of the Bench is unquestionable, and no remarks in the text are to be construed as an oblique aspersion of the profession. But the purer our judges generally, the more shameless is it that some will not abandon either their vices or their office.

sinks of infamy at the capital. These living exemplars of vice pass still-born laws against vice. Are such men sent to the capital only to practice debauchery? Laborious seedsmen, they gather every germ of evil; and, laborious sowers, at home they strew them far and wide. It is a burning shame, a high outrage, that public men, by corrupting the young with the example of manifold vices, should pay back their constituents for their honors.

Our land has little to fear from abroad, and much from within. We can bear foreign aggression, scarcity, the revulsions of commerce, plagues, and pestilences; but we cannot bear vicious judges, corrupt courts, gambling legislators, and a vicious, corrupt, and gambling constituency. Let us not be deceived. The decay of civil institutions begins at the core. The outside wears all the lovely hues of ripeness when the inside is rotting. Decline does not begin in bold and startling acts; but, as in autumnal leaves, in rich and glowing colors. Over diseased vitals consumptive laws wear the hectic blush, a brilliant eye, and transparent skin. Could the public sentiment declare that PERSONAL MORALITY is the first element of patriotism, that corrupt legislators are the most pernicious of criminals, that the judge who lets the villain off is the villain's patron, that tolerance of crime is intolerance of virtue, our nation might defy all enemies and live forever.

And now, my young friends, I beseech you to let alone this evil before it be meddled with. You are safe from vice when you avoid even its appearance, and only then. The first steps to wickedness are imperceptible. We do not wonder at the inexperience of

Adam; but it is wonderful that six thousand years' repetition of the same arts and the same uniform disaster should have taught men nothing; that generation after generation should perish, and the wreck be no warning.

The mariner searches his chart for hidden rocks, stands off from perilous shoals, and steers wide of reefs on which hang shattered morsels of wrecked ships, and runs in upon dangerous shores with the ship manned, the wheel in hand, and the lead constantly sounding. But the mariner upon life's sea carries no chart of other men's voyages, drives before every wind that will speed him, draws upon horrid shores with slumbering crew, or heads in upon roaring reefs as though he would not perish where thousands have perished before him.

Hell is populated with the victims of *harmless amusements.* Will man never learn that the way to hell is through the valley of DECEIT? The power of Satan to *hold* his victims is nothing to that mastery of art by which he first *gains* them. When he approaches to charm us, it is not as a grim fiend, gleaming from a lurid cloud, but as an angel of light radiant with innocence. His words fall like dew upon the flower, as musical as the crystal drop warbling from a fountain. Beguiled by his art, he leads you to the enchanted ground. O, how it glows with every refulgent hue of heaven! Afar off he marks the dismal gulf of vice and crime, its smoke of torment slowly rising, and rising forever; and he himself cunningly warns you of its dread disaster, for the very purpose of blinding and drawing you thither. He leads you to captivity through all the bowers of lulling magic. He plants your foot

on odorous flowers; he fans your cheek with balmy breath; he overhangs your head with rosy clouds; he fills your ear with distant, drowsy music, charming every sense to rest. O ye who have thought the way to hell was bleak and frozen as Norway, parched and barren as Sahara, strewed like Golgotha with bones and skulls reeking with stench like the vale of Gehenna, — witness your mistake! The way to hell is gorgeous. It is a highway, cast up; no lion is there, no ominous bird to hoot a warning, no echoings of the wailing-pit, no lurid gleams of distant fires, or moaning sounds of hidden woe. Paradise is imitated to build you a way to death; the flowers of heaven are stolen and poisoned; the sweet plant of knowledge is here; the pure white flower of religion; seeming virtue and the charming tints of innocence are scattered all along like native herbage. The enchanted victim travels on. Standing afar behind, and from a silver trumpet, a heavenly messenger sends down the wind a solemn warning: THERE IS A WAY WHICH SEEMETH RIGHT TO MAN, BUT THE END THEREOF IS DEATH. And again, with louder blast: THE WISE MAN FORESEETH THE EVIL; FOOLS PASS ON AND ARE PUNISHED. Startled for a moment, the victim pauses, gazes round upon the flowery scene, and whispers, *Is it not harmless? Harmless!* responds a serpent from the grass. *Harmless!* echo the sighing winds. *Harmless!* re-echo a hundred airy tongues. If now a gale from heaven might only sweep the clouds away through which the victim gazes! O, if God would break that potent power which chains the blasts of hell, and let the sulphur-stench roll up the vale, how would the vision change, — the road become a track of dead men's

bones, the heavens a lowering storm, the balmy breezes distant wailings, and all those balsam-shrubs that lied to his senses sweat drops of blood upon their poison boughs!

Ye who are meddling with the edges of vice, ye are on this road, and utterly duped by its enchantments. Your eye has already lost its honest glance, your taste has lost its purity, your heart throbs with poison. The leprosy is all over you; its blotches and eruptions cover you. Your feet stand on slippery places, whence in due time they shall slide, if you refuse the warning which I raise. They shall slide from heaven, never to be visited by a gambler; slide down to that fiery abyss below you, out of which none ever come. Then, when the last card is cast, and the game over, and you lost,—then, when the echo of your fall shall ring through hell,—in malignant triumph shall the Arch-Gambler, who cunningly played for your soul, have his prey! Too late you shall look back upon life as a MIGHTY GAME, in which you were the stake and Satan the winner.

VI.

THE STRANGE WOMAN.

"All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works."—2 Tim. iii. 16, 17.

SURELY one cannot declare the whole counsel of God, and leave out a subject which is interwoven with almost every chapter of the Bible. So inveterate is the prejudice against introducing into the pulpit the subject of licentiousness, that ministers of the gospel, knowing the vice to be singularly dangerous and frequent, have yet by silence almost complete, or broken only by circuitous allusions, manifested their submission to the popular taste.* That vice upon which it has pleased God to be more explicit and full than upon any other; against which he uttered his voice upon Sinai, *Thou shalt not commit adultery;* upon which the lawgiver, Moses, legislated with boldness; which judges condemned;

* The liberality with which this lecture was condemned before I had written it, and the prompt criticisms afterwards, of those who did not hear it, have induced me to print it almost unaltered. Otherwise I should have changed many portions of it from forms of expression peculiar to the pulpit into those better suited to a book.

upon which the venerable prophets spake oft and again; against which Christ with singular directness and plainness uttered the purity of religion; and upon which he inspired Paul to discourse to the Corinthians, and to almost every primitive church; — this subject, upon which the Bible does not so much speak as thunder, not by a single bolt, but peal after peal, we are solemnly warned not to introduce into the pulpit!

I am entirely aware of the delicacy of introducing this subject into the pulpit.

One difficulty arises from the sensitiveness of unaffected purity. A mind retaining all the dew and freshness of innocence shrinks from the very *idea* of impurity, as if it were sin to have thought or heard of it, — as if even the shadow of the evil would leave some soil upon the unsullied whiteness of the virgin-mind. Shall we be angry with this? or shall we rudely rebuke so amiable a feeling, because it regrets a necessary duty? God forbid! If there be, in the world, that whose generous faults should be rebuked only by the tenderness of a reproving smile, it is the mistake of inexperienced purity. We would as soon pelt an angel, bewildered among men and half smothered with earth's noxious vapors, for his trembling apprehensions. To any such, who have half wished that I might not speak, I say: Nor would I, did I not know that purity will suffer more by the silence of shame than by the honest voice of truth.

Another difficulty springs from the nature of the English language, which has hardly been framed in a school where it may wind and fit itself to all the phases of impurity. But were I speaking French, — the dialect

of refined sensualism and of licentious literature, the language of a land where taste and learning and art wait upon the altars of impurity, — then I might copiously speak of this evil, nor use one plain word. But I thank God the honest English tongue which I have learned has never been so bred to this vile subservience of evil. We have plain words enough to say plain things, but the dignity and manliness of our language has never grown supple to twine around brilliant dissipation. It has *too many* plain words, vulgar words, vile words; but it has few mirror-words, which cast a sidelong image of an idea; it has few words which wear a meaning smile, a courtesan glance significant of something unexpressed. When public vice necessitates public reprehension, it is, for these reasons, difficult to redeem plainness from vulgarity. We must speak plainly and properly; or else speak by innuendo, which is the Devil's language.

Another difficulty lies in the confused echoes which vile men create in every community when the pulpit disturbs them. Do I not know the arts of cunning men? Did not Demetrius the silversmith (worthy to have lived in our day!) become most wonderfully pious, and run all over the city to rouse up the dormant zeal of Diana's worshippers, and gather a mob, to whom he preached that *Diana must be cared for;* when to his fellow-craftsmen he told the truth, OUR CRAFT IS IN DANGER? Men will not quietly be exposed. They foresee the rising of a virtuously retributive public sentiment, as the mariner sees the cloud of the storm rolling up the heavens. They strive to forestall and resist it. How loudly will a liquor-fiend protest against

temperance lectures, — sinful enough for redeeming victims from his paw! How sensitive some men to a church bell! They are high-priests of revivals at a horse-race, a theater, or a liquor supper; but a religious revival pains their sober minds. Even thus the town will be made vocal with outcries against sermons on licentiousness. Who cries out? — the sober, the immaculate, the devout? It is the voice of the son of midnight; it is the shriek of the STRANGE WOMAN'S victim; and their sensitiveness is not of purity, but of fear. Men protest against the indecency of the pul pit, because the pulpit makes them feel their own indecency; they would drive us from the investigation of vice, that they may keep the field open for their own occupancy. I expect such men's reproaches. I know the reasons of them. I am not to be turned by them, not one hair's breadth, if they rise to double their present volume, until I have hunted home the wolf to his lair, and ripped off his brindled hide in his very den!

Another difficulty exists in the criminal fastidiousness of the community upon this subject. This is the counterfeit of delicacy. It resembles it less than paste jewels do the pure pearl. Where delicacy, the atmosphere of a pure heart, is lost, or never was had, a substitute is sought; and is found in *forms* of delicacy, not in its *feelings*. It is a delicacy of exterior, of etiquette, of show, of rules; not of *thought*, not of pure *imagination*, not of the crystal-current of the *heart*. Criminal fastidiousness is the Pharisee's sepulcher; clean, white, beautiful without, full of dead men's bones within, — the Pharisee's platter, the Pharisee's cup, — it is the very Pharisee himself; and, like him of old,

lays on burdens grievous to be borne. Delicacy is a spring which God has sunken in the rock, which the winter never freezes, the summer never heats; which sends its quiet waters with music down the flowery hillside, and which is pure and transparent, because it has at the bottom no sediment. I would that every one of us had this well of life gushing from our hearts, — an everlasting and full stream!

False modesty always judges by the outside; it cares *how* you speak more than *what*. That which would outrage in plain words may be implied furtively, in the sallies of wit or fancy, and be admissible. Every day I see this giggling modesty, which blushes at *language* more than at its *meaning;* which smiles upon base things, if they will appear in the *garb* of virtue. That disease of mind to which I have frequently alluded in these lectures, which leads it to clothe vice beautifully and *then* admit it, has had a fatal effect also upon literature; giving currency to filth by coining it in the mint of beauty. It is under the influence of this disease of taste and heart, that we hear expressed such strange judgments upon English authors. Those who speak plainly what they mean, when they speak at all, are called rude and vulgar; while those upon whose exquisite sentences the dew of indelicacy rests like so many brilliant pearls of the morning upon flowers, are called our moral authors!

The most dangerous writers in the English language are those whose artful insinuations and mischievous polish reflect upon the mind the image of impurity, without presenting the impurity itself. A plain vulgarity in a writer is its own antidote. It is like a foe

who attacks us openly, and gives us opportunity of defence. But impurity, secreted under beauty, is like a treacherous friend who strolls with us in a garden of sweets, and destroys us by the odor of poisonous flowers proffered to our senses. Let the reprehensible grossness of Chaucer be compared with the perfumed, elaborate brilliancy of Moore's license. I would not willingly answer at the bar of God for the writings of either; but of the two, I would rather bear the sin of Chaucer's plain-spoken words, which never suggest more than they say, than the sin of Moore's language, over which plays a witching hue and shade of licentiousness. I would rather put the downright and often abominable vulgarity of Swift into my child's hand, than the scoundrel indirections of Sterne. They are both impure writers, but not equally harmful. The one says what he means, the other means what he dare not say. Swift is, in this respect, Belial in his own form; Sterne is Satan in the form of an *angel of light:* and many will receive the temptation of the angel who would scorn the proffer of the demon. What an incredible state of morals in the English Church, that permitted two of her eminent clergy to be the most licentious writers of the age, and as impure as almost any of the English literature! Even our most classic authors have chosen to elaborate, with exquisite art, scenes which cannot but have more effect upon the passions than upon the taste. Embosomed in the midst of Thomson's glowing Seasons one finds descriptions unsurpassed by any part of Don Juan; and as much more dangerous than it is, as a courtesan countenanced by virtuous society is more dangerous than when among

her own associates. Indeed, an author who surprises you with refined indelicacies in moral and reputable writings is worse than one who, without disguise, and on purpose, serves up a whole banquet of indelicacies. Many will admit poison morsels well sugared, who would revolt from an infernal feast of impurity. There is little danger that *robbers* will tempt the honest young to robbery. Some one first tempts him to falsehood, next to petty dishonesty, next to pilfering, then to thieving; and now only will the robber influence him, when others have handed him down to his region of crime. Those authors who soften evil and show deformity with tints of beauty, who arm their general purity with the occasional sting of impurity, — these are they who take the feet out of the strait path, the guiltiest path of seduction. He who feeds an inflamed appetite with food spiced to fire is less guilty than he who hid in the mind the leaven which wrought this appetite. The polished seducer is certainly more dangerous than the vulgar debauchee, both in life and in literature.

In this contrast are to be placed Shakespeare and Bulwer: Shakespeare is sometimes gross, but not often covertly impure. Bulwer is slyly impure, but not often gross. I am speaking, however, only of Shakespeare's plays, and not of his youthful fugitive pieces; which, I am afraid, cannot have part in this exception. He began wrong, but grew better. At first he wrote by the taste of his age; but when a man, he wrote to his own taste: and though he is not without sin, yet, compared with his contemporaries, he is not more illustrious for his genius than for his purity. Reprehension, to be

effective, should be just. No man is prepared to excuse properly the occasional blemishes of this wonderful writer, who has not been shocked at the immeasurable licentiousness of the dramatists of his cycle. One play of Ford, one act, one conversation, has more abominations than the whole world of Shakespeare. Let those women who ignorantly sneer at Shakespeare remember that they are indebted to him for the noblest conceptions of woman's character in our literature, — the more praiseworthy, because he found no models in current authors. The occasional touches of truth and womanly delicacy in the early dramatists are no compensation for the wholesale coarseness and vulgarity of their female characters. In Shakespeare, woman appears in her true form, — pure, disinterested, ardent, devoted; capable of the noblest feelings and of the highest deeds. The *language* of many of Shakespeare's women would be shocking in our day; but so would be the domestic manners of that age. The same actions may in one age be a sign of corruption, and be perfectly innocent in another. No one is shocked that in a pioneer-cabin one room serves for a parlor, a kitchen, and a bedroom for the whole family and for promiscuous guests. Should fastidiousness revolt at this as vulgar, the vulgarity must be accredited to the fastidiousness, and not to the custom. Yet it would be inexcusable in a refined metropolis, and everywhere the moment it ceases to be necessary. But nothing in these remarks must apologize for language or deed which indicates an impure heart. No age, no custom, may plead extenuation for essential lust; and no sound mind can refrain from commendation of the master dramatist of the

world, when he learns that, in writing for a most licentious age, he rose above it so far as to become something like a model to it of a more virtuous way. Shakespeare left the dramatical literature immeasurably purer than it came to him.

Bulwer has made the English novel literature more vile than he found it. The one was a reformer, the other an implacable corrupter. We respect and admire the one (while we mark his faults) because he withstood his age; and we despise with utter loathing the other, whose specific gravity of wickedness sunk him below the level of his own age. With a moderate caution, Shakespeare may be safely put into the hands of the young. I regard the admission of Bulwer as a crime against the first principles of virtue.

In all the cases which I have considered, you will remark a greater indulgence to that impurity which breaks out on the surface, than to that which lurks in the blood and destroys the constitution. It is the curse of our literature that it is traversed by so many rills of impurity. It is a vast champaign, waving with unexampled luxuriance of flower and vine and fruit; but the poisonous flower everywhere mingles with the pure, and the deadly cluster lays its cheek on the wholesome grape; nay, in the same cluster grow both the harmless and the hurtful berry; so that the hand can hardly be stretched out to gather flower or fruit without coming back poisoned. It is both a shame and an amazing wonder that the literature of a Christian nation should reek with a filth which Pagan antiquity could scarcely endure; that the ministers of Christ should have left floating in the pool of offensive

writings much that would have brought blood to the cheek of a Roman priest, and have shamed an actor of the school of Aristophanes. Literature is, in turn, both the cause and effect of the spirit of the age. Its effect upon this age has been to create a lively relish for exquisitely artful licentiousness, and disgust only for vulgarity. A witty, brilliant, suggestive indecency is tolerated for the sake of its genius. An age which translates and floods the community with French novels (inspired by Venus and Bacchus), which reprints in popular forms Byron and Bulwer and Moore and Fielding, proposes to revise Shakespeare and expurgate the Bible! Men who, at home, allow Don Juan to lie within reach of every reader, will not allow a minister of the gospel to expose the evil of such a literature. To read authors whose lines drop with the very gall of death; to vault in elegant dress as near the edge of indecency as is possible without treading over; to express the utmost possible impurity so dexterously that not a vulgar word is used, but rosy, glowing, suggestive language, — this, with many, is refinement. But to expose the prevalent vice, to meet its glittering literature with the plain and manly language of truth, to say nothing except what one desires to say plainly, — this, it seems, is vulgarity!

One of the first steps in any reformation must be, not alone nor first the correction of the grossness, but of the elegances, of impurity. Could our literature and men's conversation be put under such authority that neither should express by insinuation what dared not be said openly, in a little time men would not dare to say at all what it would be indecent to speak plainly.

If there be here any disciples of Bulwer ready to disport in the very ocean of license, if its waters only seem translucent; who can read and relish all that fires the heart, and are only then distressed and shocked when a serious man raises the rod to correct and repress the evil; if there be here any who can drain his goblet of mingled wine, and only shudder at crystal water; any who can see this modern prophet of villainy strike the rock of corruption to water his motley herd of revelers, but hate him who, out of the rock of truth, should bid gush the healthful stream,—I beseech them to bow their heads in this Christian assembly, and weep their tears of regret in secret places, until the evening service be done, and Bulwer can stanch their tears, and comfort again their wounded hearts.

Whenever an injunction is laid upon plain and undeniable Scripture truth, and I am forbidden, upon pain of your displeasure, to preach it, then I should not so much regard my personal feelings as the affront which you put upon my Master; and in my inmost soul I shall resent that affront. There is no esteem, there is no love, like that which is founded in the sanctity of religion. Between many of you and me that sanctity exists. I stood by your side when you awoke in the dark valley of conviction and owned yourselves lost. I have led you by the hand out of the darkness; by your side I have prayed, and my tears have mingled with yours. I have bathed you in the crystal waters of a holy baptism; and when you sang the song of the ransomed captive, it filled my heart with a joy as great as that which uttered it. Love, beginning in such scenes, and drawn from so sacred a fountain, is not commercial, not fluctuating.

Amid severe toils, and not a few anxieties, it is the crown of rejoicing to a pastor. What have we in this world but you? To be your servant in the gospel, we renounce all those paths by which other men seek preferment. Silver and gold is not in our houses, and our names are not heard where fame proclaims others. Rest we are forbidden until death; and, girded with the whole armor, our lives are spent in the dust and smoke of continued battle. But even such love will not tolerate bondage. We can be servants to love, but never slaves to caprice; still less can we heed the mandates of iniquity.

The proverbs of Solomon are designed to furnish us a series of maxims for every relation of life. There will naturally be the most said where there is the most needed. If the frequency of warning against any sin measures the liability of man to that sin, then none is worse than impurity. In many separate passages is the solemn warning against the STRANGE WOMAN given with a force which must terrify all but the innocent or incorrigible, and with a delicacy which all will feel but those whose modesty is the fluttering of an impure imagination. I shall take such parts of all these passages as will make out a connected narrative.

When wisdom entereth into thy heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul, discretion shall preserve thee, ... to deliver thee from the strange woman, which flattereth with her tongue; her lips drop as a honeycomb, her mouth is smoother than oil. She sitteth at the door of

her house, on a seat in the high places of the city, to call to passengers who go right on their ways: "Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither." To him that wanteth understanding, she saith, "Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant"; but he knoweth not that the dead are there. Lust not after her beauty, neither let her take thee with her eyelids. She forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. Lest thou shouldst ponder the path of life, her ways are movable, that thou canst not know them. Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house, for her house inclineth unto death. She has cast down many wounded; yea, many strong men have been slain by her. Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chamber of death; none that go unto her return again; neither take they hold of the paths of life. Let not thy heart decline to her ways, lest thou mourn at last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed, and say, "How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof. I was in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly."

I. Can language be found which can draw a corrupt beauty so vividly as this: *Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God?* Look out upon that fallen creature whose gay sally through the street calls out the significant laugh of bad men, the pity of good men, and the horror of the pure. Was not her cradle as pure as ever a loved infant pressed? Love soothed its cries. Sisters watched its peaceful sleep, and a mother pressed it fondly to her bosom. Had you afterwards, when spring flowers covered the earth, and every gale was odor, and every sound was

music, seen her, fairer than the lily or the violet, searching them, would you not have said, "Sooner shall the rose grow poisonous than she; both may wither, but neither corrupt." And how often, at evening, did she clasp her tiny hands in prayer! How often did she put the wonder-raising questions to her mother, of God and heaven and the dead, as if she had seen heavenly things in a vision! As young womanhood advanced, and these foreshadowed graces ripened to the bud and burst into bloom, health glowed in her cheek, love looked from her eye, and purity was an atmosphere around her. Alas, *she forsook the guide of her youth!* Faint thoughts of evil, like a far-off cloud which the sunset gilds, came first; nor does the rosy sunset blush deeper along the heaven, than her cheek at the first thought of evil. Now, ah, mother, and thou guiding elder sister, could you have seen the lurking spirit embosomed in that cloud, a holy prayer might have broken the spell, a tear have washed its stain! Alas, they saw it not! She spoke it not; she was *forsaking the guide of her youth.* She thinketh no more of heaven. She breatheth no more prayers. She hath no more penitential tears to shed, until, after a long life, she drops the bitter tear upon the cheek of despair, — then her only suitor. Thou hast *forsaken the covenant of thy God.* Go down! fall never to rise! Hell opens to be thy home!

O Prince of torment, if thou hast transforming power, give some relief to this once innocent child whom another has corrupted! Let thy deepest damnation seize him who brought her hither; let his coronation be upon the very mount of torment, and

the rain of fiery hail be his salutation! He shall be crowned with thorns poisoned and anguish-bearing, and every woe beat upon him, and every wave of hell roll over the first risings of baffled hope. Thy guilty thoughts and guilty deeds shall flit after thee with bows which never break, and quivers forever emptying but never exhausted. If Satan hath one dart more poisoned than another, if God hath one bolt more transfixing and blasting than another, if there be one hideous spirit more unrelenting than others, they shall be *thine*, most execrable wretch, who led her to *forsake the guide of her youth, and to abandon the covenant of her God.*

II. The next injunction of God to the young is upon the ensnaring danger of beauty. *Desire not her beauty in thy heart, neither let her take thee with her eyelids.* God did not make so much of nature with exquisite beauty, or put within us a taste for it, without object. He meant that it should delight us. He made every flower to charm us. He never made a color, nor graceful flying bird, nor silvery insect, without meaning to please our taste. When he clothes a man or woman with beauty, he confers a favor, did we know how to receive it. Beauty, *with* amiable dispositions and ripe intelligence, is more to any woman than a queen's crown. The peasant's daughter, the rustic belle, if they have woman's sound discretion, may be rightfully prouder than kings' daughters; for *God* adorns those who are both good and beautiful, man can only conceal the want of beauty by blazing jewels.

As moths and tiny insects flutter around the bright blaze which was kindled for no harm, so the foolish young fall down burned and destroyed by the blaze of

beauty. As the flame which burns to destroy the insect is consuming itself and soon sinks into the socket, so beauty, too often, draws on itself that ruin which it inflicts upon others.

If God hath given thee beauty, tremble; for it is as gold in thy house; thieves and robbers will prowl around and seek to possess it. If God hath put beauty before thine eyes, remember how many strong men have been cast down wounded by it. Art thou stronger than David? Art thou stronger than mighty patriarchs, — than kings and princes, who by its fascinations have lost peace and purity, and honor and riches, and armies, and even kingdoms? Let other men's destruction be thy wisdom; for it is hard to reap prudence upon the field of experience.

III. In the minute description of this dangerous creature, mark next how seriously we are cautioned of her WILES.

Her wiles of dress. *Coverings of tapestry* and the *fine linen of Egypt* are hers; the perfumes of *myrrh and aloes and cinnamon.* Silks and ribbons, laces and rings, gold and equipage; ah, how mean a price for damnation! The wretch who would be hung simply for the sake of riding to the gallows on a golden chariot, clothed in king's raiment, what a fool were he! Yet how many consent to enter the chariot of Death, — drawn by the fiery steeds of lust which fiercely fly, and stop not for food or breath till they have accomplished their fatal journey, — if they may spread their seat with flowery silks, or flaunt their forms with glowing apparel and precious jewels!

Her wiles of speech. Beasts may not speak; this

honor is too high for them. To God's imaged son this prerogative belongs, to utter thought and feeling in articulate sounds. We may breathe our thoughts to a thousand ears, and infect a multitude with the best portions of our soul. How, then, has this soul's breath, this echo of our thoughts, this only image of our feelings, been perverted, that from the lips of sin it hath more persuasion than from the lips of wisdom! What horrid wizard hath put the world under a spell and charm, that words from the lips of a STRANGE WOMAN shall ring upon the ear like tones of music; while words from the divine lips of religion fall upon the startled ear like the funeral tones of the burial-bell! Philosophy seems crabbed; sin, fair. Purity sounds morose and cross; but from the lips of the harlot words drop as honey and flow smoother than oil; her speech is fair, her laugh is merry as music. The eternal glory of purity has no luster, but the deep damnation of lust is made as bright as the gate of heaven.

Her wiles of LOVE. Love is the mind's light and heat; it is that tenuous air in which all the other faculties exist, as we exist in the atmosphere. A mind of the greatest stature, without love, is like the huge pyramid of Egypt, chill and cheerless in all its dark halls and passages. A mind with love is as a king's palace lighted for a royal festival.

Shame that the sweetest of all the mind's attributes should be suborned to sin! that this daughter of God should become a Ganymede to arrogant lusts, the cupbearer to tyrants! yet so it is. Devil-tempter! will thy poison never cease? shall beauty be poisoned? shall language be charmed? shall *love* be made to

defile like pitch, and burn as the living coals? Her tongue is like a bended bow, which sends the silvery shaft of flattering words. Her eyes shall cheat thee, her dress shall beguile thee; her beauty is a trap, her sighs are baits, her words are lures, her love is poisonous, her flattery is the spider's web spread for thee. O, trust not thy heart nor ear with Delilah! The locks of the mightiest Samson are soon shorn off, if he will but lay his slumbering head upon her lap. He who could slay heaps upon heaps of Philistines, and bear upon his huge shoulders the ponderous iron gate, and pull down the vast temple, was yet too weak to contend with one wicked, artful woman! Trust the sea with thy tiny boat, trust the fickle wind, trust the changing skies of April, trust the miser's generosity, the tyrant's mercy; but, ah! simple man, trust not thyself near the *artful* woman, armed in her beauty, her cunning raiment, her dimpled smiles, her sighs of sorrow, her look of love, her voice of flattery; for if thou hadst the strength of ten Ulysses, unless God help thee, Calypso shall make thee fast, and hold thee in her island.

Next, beware the wile of her *reasonings*. *To him that wanteth understanding she saith, Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. I came forth to meet thee, and I have found thee.*

What says she in the credulous ear of inexperience? Why, she tells him that sin is safe; she swears to him that sin is pure; she protests to him that sin is innocent. Out of history she will entice him, and say: Who hath ever refused my meat-offerings and drink-offerings? What king have I not sought?. What conqueror have I not conquered? Philosophers have not,

in all their wisdom, learned to hate me. I have been the guest of the world's greatest men. The Egyptian priest, the Athonian sage, the Roman censor, the rude Gaul, have all worshiped in my temple. Art thou afraid to tread where Plato trod, and the pious Socrates? Art thou wiser than all that ever lived?

Nay, she readeth the Bible to him; she goeth back along the line of history, and readeth of Abraham and of his glorious compeers; she skippeth past Joseph with averted looks, and readeth of David and of Solomon; and whatever chapter tells how good men stumbled, there she has turned down a leaf, and will persuade thee, with honeyed speech, that the best deeds of good men were their sins, and that thou shouldst only imitate them in their stumbling and falls.

Or, if the Bible will not cheat thee, how will she plead thine own nature; how will she whisper, *God hath made thee so.* How, like her father, will she lure thee to pluck the apple, saying, *Thou shalt not surely die.* And she will hiss at virtuous men, and spit on modest women, and shake her serpent tongue at any purity which shall keep thee from her ways. O, then, listen to what God says: *With much fair speech she causeth him to yield; with the flattery of her lips she forced him. He goeth after her as an ox goeth to slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks, till a dart strike through his liver, — as a bird hasteth to a snare and knoweth not that it is for his life.*

I will point only to another wile. When inexperience has been beguiled by her infernal machinations, how, like a flock of startled birds, will spring up late regrets and shame and fear; and, worst of all, how will

conscience ply her scorpion-whip and lash thee, uttering with stern visage, "Thou art dishonored, thou art a wretch, thou art lost!" When the soul is full of such outcry, memory cannot sleep; she wakes, and while conscience still plies the scourge, will bring back to thy thoughts youthful purity, home, a mother's face, a sister's love, a father's counsel. Perhaps it is out of the high heaven that thy mother looks down to see thy baseness. O, if she has a mother's heart,— nay, but she cannot weep for thee there!

These wholesome pains, not to be felt if there were not yet health in the mind, would save the victim, could they have time to work. But how often have I seen the spider watch, from his dark round hole, the struggling fly, until he began to break his web; and then dart out to cast his long, lithe arms about him, and fasten new cords stronger than ever. So, God saith, the strange woman shall secure *her* ensnared victims, if they struggle: *Lest thou shouldst ponder the path of life, her ways are movable, that thou canst not know them.*

She is afraid to see thee soberly thinking of leaving her and entering the path of life; therefore her ways are movable. She multiplies devices, she studies a thousand new wiles, she has some sweet word for every sense,— obsequience for thy pride, praise for thy vanity, generosity for thy selfishness, religion for thy conscience, racy quips for thy wearisomeness, spicy scandal for thy curiosity. She is never still, nor the same; but evolving as many shapes as the rolling cloud, and as many colors as dress the wide prairie.

IV. Having disclosed her wiles, let me show you what God says of the chances of escape to those who

once follow her: *None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.* The strength of this language was not meant absolutely to exclude hope from those who, having wasted their substance in riotous living, would yet return; but to warn the unfallen into what an *almost* hopeless gulf they plunge, if they venture. Some may escape, — as here and there a mangled sailor crawls out of the water upon the beach, the only one or two of the whole crew; the rest are gurgling in the wave with impotent struggles, or already sunk to the bottom. There are many evils which hold their victims by the force of *habit;* there are others which fasten them by breaking their return to society. Many a person never reforms, because reform would bring no relief. There are other evils which hold men to them, because they are like the beginning of a fire; they tend to burn with fiercer and wider flames, until all fuel is consumed, and go out only when there is nothing to burn. Of this last kind is the sin of licentiousness; and when the conflagration once breaks out, experience has shown what the Bible long ago declared, that the chances of reformation are few indeed. The certainty of continuance is so great, that the chances of escape are dropped from the calculation; and it is said, roundly, NONE THAT GO UNTO HER RETURN AGAIN.

V. We are repeatedly warned against the strange woman's HOUSE.

There is no vice like licentiousness to delude with the most fascinating proffers of delight, and fulfil the promise with the most loathsome experience. All vices at the beginning are silver-tongued, but none so impassioned as this. All vices in the end cheat their dupes,

but none with such overwhelming disaster as licentiousness. I shall describe by an allegory its specious seductions, its plausible promises, its apparent innocence, its delusive safety, its deceptive joys, — their change, their sting, their flight, their misery, and the victim's ruin.

Her HOUSE has been cunningly planned by an EVIL ARCHITECT to attract and please the attention. It stands in a vast garden full of enchanting objects. It shines in glowing colors, and seems full of peace and full of pleasure. All the signs are of unbounded enjoyment, safe, if not innocent. Though every beam is rotten, and the house is the house of death, and in it are all the vicissitudes of infernal misery, yet to the young it appears a palace of delight. They will not believe that death can lurk behind so brilliant a fabric. Those who are within look out and pine to return, and those who are without look in and pine to enter. Such is the mastery of deluding sin.

That part of the garden which borders on the highway of innocence is carefully planted. There is not a poison weed nor thorn nor thistle there. Ten thousand flowers bloom, and waft a thousand odors. A victim cautiously inspects it; but it has been too carefully patterned upon innocency to be easily detected. This outer garden *is* innocent; innocence is the lure to wile you from the path into her grounds; innocence is the bait of that trap by which she has secured all her victims. At the gate stands a comely porter, saying blandly, *Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither.* Will the youth enter? Will he seek her house? To himself he says, "I will enter only to see the garden, — its fruits, its

flowers, its birds, its arbors, its warbling fountains!" He is resolved in virtue. He seeks wisdom, not pleasure. Dupe! you are deceived already; and this is your first lesson of wisdom. He passes, and the porter leers behind him. He is within an Enchanter's garden. Can he not now return, if he wishes? He will not wish to return, until it is too late. He ranges the outer garden near to the highway, thinking, as he walks, "How foolishly have I been alarmed at pious lies about this beautiful place! I heard it was hell; I find it is paradise!"

Emboldened by the innocency of his first steps, he explores the garden farther from the road. The flowers grow richer; their odors exhilarate; the very fruit breathes perfume like flowers, and birds seem intoxicated with delight among the fragrant shrubs and loaded trees. Soft and silvery music steals along the air. "Are angels singing? O, fool that I was, to fear this place! it is all the heaven I need! Ridiculous priest, to tell me that death was here, where all is beauty, fragrance, and melody! Surely, death never lurked in so gorgeous apparel as this. Death is grim and hideous." He has come near to the strange woman's HOUSE. If it was beautiful from afar, it is celestial now; for his eyes are bewitched with magic. When our passions enchant us, how beautiful is the way to death! In every window are sights of pleasure; from every opening issue sounds of joy, — the lute, the harp, bounding feet, and echoing laughter. Nymphs have descried this pilgrim of temptation; they smile and beckon. Where are his resolutions now? This is the virtuous youth who came to *observe!* He has

already seen too much; but he will see more: he will taste, feel, regret, weep, wail, die! The most beautiful nymph that eye ever rested on approaches with decent guise and modest gestures, to give him hospitable welcome. For a moment he recalls his home, his mother, his sister-circle; but they seem far away, dim, powerless. Into his ear the beautiful herald pours the sweetest sounds of love: "You are welcome here, and worthy. You have early wisdom, to break the bounds of superstition, and to seek these grounds where summer never ceases and sorrow never comes. Hail, and welcome, to the house of pleasure!" There seemed to be a response to these words; the house, the trees, and the very air seemed to echo, "Hail, and welcome!" In the stillness which followed, had the victim been less intoxicated, he might have heard a clear and solemn voice which seemed to fall straight down from heaven: COME NOT NIGH THE DOOR OF HER HOUSE. HER HOUSE IS THE WAY TO HELL, GOING DOWN TO THE CHAMBERS OF DEATH!

It is too late. He has gone in, who shall never return. *He goeth after her straightway as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks, ... and knoweth not that it is for his life.*

Enter with me, in imagination, the strange woman's HOUSE, where God grant you may never enter in any other way. There are five wards, Pleasure, Satiety, Discovery, Disease, and Death.

Ward of Pleasure.— The eye is dazzled with the magnificence of its apparel, — elastic velvet, glossy silks, burnished satin, crimson drapery, plushy carpets. Exquisite pictures glow upon the walls; carved marble

adorns every niche. The inmates are deceived by these lying shows; they dance, they sing; with beaming eyes they utter softest strains of flattery and graceful compliment. They partake the amorous wine and the repast which loads the table. They eat, they drink, they are blithe and merry. Surely, they should be; for after this brief hour they shall never know purity nor joy again. For this moment's revelry they are selling heaven. The strange woman walks among her guests in all her charms; fans the flame of joy, scatters grateful odors, and urges on the fatal revelry. As her poisoned wine is quaffed, and the gay creatures begin to reel, the torches wane and cast but a twilight. One by one the guests grow somnolent; and, at length, they all repose. Their cup is exhausted, their pleasure is forever over, life has exhaled to an essence, and that is consumed. While they sleep, servitors, practiced to the work, remove them all to another ward.

Ward of Satiety. — Here reigns a bewildering twilight through which can hardly be discerned the wearied inmates, yet sluggish upon their couches. Overflushed with dance, sated with wine and fruit, a fitful drowsiness vexes them. They wake to crave; they taste to loathe; they sleep to dream; they wake again from unquiet visions. They long for the sharp taste of pleasure, so grateful yesterday. Again they sink, repining, to sleep; by starts they rouse at an ominous dream; by starts they hear strange cries. The fruit burns and torments, the wine shoots sharp pains through their pulse. Strange wonder fills them. They remember the recent joy, as a reveler in the morning thinks of his midnight madness. The glowing garden

and the banquet now seem all stripped and gloomy. They meditate return; pensively they long for their native spot. At sleepless moments mighty resolutions form, — substantial as a dream. Memory grows dark. Hope will not shine. The past is not pleasant, the present is wearisome, and the future gloomy.

Ward of Discovery. — In the third ward no deception remains. The floors are bare, the naked walls drip filth, the air is poisonous with sickly fumes, and echoes with mirth concealing hideous misery. None supposes that he has been happy. The past seems like the dream of the miser, who gathers gold spilled like rain upon the road, and wakes, clutching his bed and crying, "Where is it?" On your right hand, as you enter, close by the door, is a group of fierce felons in deep drink with drugged liquor. With red and swollen faces, or white and thin, or scarred with ghastly corruption; with scowling brows, baleful eyes, bloated lips, and demoniac grins; in person all uncleanly, in morals all debauched, in peace bankrupt, — the desperate wretches wrangle one with the other, swearing bitter oaths, and heaping reproaches each upon each. Around the room you see miserable creatures unappareled, or dressed in rags, sobbing and moaning. That one who gazes out at the window, calling for her mother and weeping, was right tenderly and purely bred. She has been baptized twice, — once to God and once to the Devil. She sought this place in the very vestments of God's house. "Call not on thy mother; she is a saint in heaven, and cannot hear thee!" Yet all night long she dreams of home and childhood, and wakes to sigh and weep; and between her sobs she cries, "Mother! mother!"

Yonder is a youth, once a servant at God's altar. His hair hangs tangled and torn, his eyes are bloodshot, his face is livid, his fist is clinched. All the day he wanders up and down, cursing sometimes himself and sometimes the wretch that brought him hither; and when he sleeps he dreams of hell, and then he wakes to feel all he dreamed. This is the ward of reality. All know why the first rooms looked so gay, they were enchanted. It was enchanted wine they drank, and enchanted fruit they ate; now they know the pain of fatal food in every limb.

Ward of Disease. — Ye that look wistfully at the pleasant front of this terrific house, come with me now, and look long into the terror of this ward, for here are the seeds of sin in their full-harvest form. We are in a lazar-room; its air oppresses every sense, its sights confound our thoughts, its sounds pierce our ear, its stench repels us; it is full of diseases. Here a shuddering wretch is clawing at his breast to tear away that worm which gnaws his heart. By him is another, whose limbs are dropping from his ghastly trunk. Next swelters another in reeking filth, his eyes rolling in bony sockets, every breath a pang, and every pang a groan. But yonder, on a pile of rags, lies one whose yells of frantic agony appall every ear. Clutching his rags with spasmodic grasp, his swollen tongue lolling from a blackened mouth, his bloodshot eyes glaring and rolling, he shrieks oaths; now blaspheming God, and now imploring him. He hoots and shouts, and shakes his grisly head from side to side, cursing or praying; now calling death, and then, as if driving away fiends, yelling, "Avaunt! avaunt!"

Another has been ridden by pain until he can no longer shriek, but lies foaming and grinding his teeth, and clinches his bony hands until the nails pierce the palm, — though there is no blood there to issue out, — trembling all the time with the shudders and chills of utter agony. The happiest wretch in all this ward is an idiot, dropsical, distorted, and moping; all day he wags his head, and chatters, and laughs, and bites his nails; then he will sit for hours motionless, with open jaw, and glassy eye fixed on vacancy. In this ward are huddled all the diseases of PLEASURE. This is the torture-room of the strange woman's house, and it excels the Inquisition. The wheel, the rack, the bed of knives, the roasting fire, the brazen room slowly heated, the slivers driven under the nails, the hot pincers, — what are these to the agonies of the last days of licentious vice? Hundreds of rotting wretches would change their couch of torment in the strange woman's house for the gloomiest terror of the Inquisition, and profit by the change. *Nature* herself becomes the tormentor. Nature, long trespassed on and abused, at length casts down the wretch; searches every vein, makes a road of every nerve for the scorching feet of pain to travel on, pulls at every muscle, breaks in the breast, builds fires in the brain, eats out the skin, and casts living coals of torment on the heart. What are hot pincers to the envenomed claws of *disease?* What is it to be put into a pit of snakes and slimy toads, and feel their cold coil or piercing fang, to the creeping of a whole body of vipers, — where every nerve is a viper, and every vein a viper, and every muscle a serpent; and the whole body, in all its parts, coils and twists

upon itself in unimaginable anguish? I tell you there is no inquisition so bad as that which the doctor looks upon. Young man, I can show you in this ward worse pangs than ever a savage produced at the stake, than ever a tyrant wrung out by engines of torment, than ever an inquisitor devised! Every year, in every town, die wretches scalded and scorched with agony. Were the sum of all the pain that comes with the last stages of vice collected, it would rend the very heavens with its outcry, would shake the earth, would even blanch the cheek of infatuation. Ye that are loitering in the garden of this strange woman among her cheating flowers, ye that are dancing in her halls in the first ward, come hither; look upon her fourth ward, its vomited blood, its sores and fiery blotches, its prurient sweat, its dissolving ichor and rotten bones! Stop, young man! You turn your head from this ghastly room; and yet, stop, and stop soon, or thou shalt lie here; mark the solemn signals of thy passage! Thou hast had already enough of warnings in thy cheek, in thy bosom, in thy pangs of premonition.

But, ah! every one of you who are dancing with the covered paces of death in the strange woman's first hall, let me break your spell; for now I shall open the doors of the last ward. Look! Listen! Witness your own end, unless you take quickly a warning!

Ward of Death. — No longer does the incarnate wretch pretend to conceal her cruelty. She thrusts, — ay, as if they were dirt, — she shovels out the wretches. Some fall headlong through the rotten floor, a long fall to a fiery bottom. The floor trembles to deep thunders which roll below. Here and there jets of

flame sprout up and give a lurid light to the murky hall. Some would fain escape; and, flying across the treacherous floor, which man never safely passed, they go, through pitfalls and treacherous traps, with hideous outcries and astounding yells, to perdition. Fiends laugh. The infernal laugh, the cry of agony, the thunder of damnation, shake the very roof, and echo from wall to wall.

O that the young might see the *end* of vice before they see the beginning! I know that you shrink from this picture; but your safety requires that you should look long into the Ward of Death, that fear may supply strength to your virtue. See the blood oozing from the wall, the fiery hands which pluck the wretches down, the light of hell gleaming through, and hear its roar as of a distant ocean chafed with storms. Will you sprinkle the wall with your blood? will you feed those flames with your flesh? will you add your voice to those thundering wails? will you go down a prey through the fiery floor of the chamber of death? Believe, then, the word of God: *Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death; . . . . avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away!*

I have described the strange woman's house in strong language, and it needed it. If your taste shrinks from the description, so does mine. Hell, and all the ways of hell, when we pierce the cheating disguises and see the truth, are terrible and trying to behold; and if men would not walk there, neither would we pursue their steps, to sound the alarm and gather back whom we can.

Allow me to close by directing your attention to a few points of especial danger.

I. I solemnly warn you against indulging a *morbid imagination.* In that busy and mischievous faculty begins the evil. Were it not for his airy imaginations, man might stand his own master, not overmatched by the worst part of himself. But ah! these summer reveries, these venturesome dreams, these fairy castles, builded for no good purposes, — they are haunted by impure spirits, who will fascinate, bewitch, and corrupt you. *Blessed are the pure in heart.* Blessed art thou, most favored of God, whose THOUGHTS *are chastened,* whose imagination will not breathe or fly in tainted air, and whose path hath been measured by the golden reed of Purity.

May I not paint PURITY as a saintly virgin in spotless white, walking with open face in an air so clear that no vapor can stain it?

> "Upon her lightning-brow love proudly sitting,
> Flames out in power, shines out in majesty."

Her steps are a queen's steps. God is her father, and thou her brother, if thou wilt make her thine. Let thy heart be her dwelling; wear upon thy hand her ring, and on thy breast her talisman.

II. Next to evil imaginations, I warn the young of evil companions. Decaying fruit corrupts the neighboring fruit. You cannot make your head a metropolis of base stories, the ear and tongue a highway of immodest words, and yet be pure. Another, as well as yourself, may throw a spark on the magazine of your passions; beware how your companions do it. No man is your friend who will corrupt you. An impure man is every good man's enemy, — your deadly foe;

and all the worse, if he hide his poisoned dagger under the cloak of good fellowship. Therefore, select your associates, assort them, winnow them, keep the grain, and let the wind sweep away the chaff.

III. But I warn you, with yet more solemn emphasis, against EVIL BOOKS and EVIL PICTURES. There is in every town an undercurrent which glides beneath our feet, unsuspected by the pure; out of which, notwithstanding, our sons scoop many a goblet. Books are hidden in trunks, concealed in dark holes; pictures are stored in sly portfolios, or trafficked from hand to hand; and the handiwork of depraved art is seen in other forms which ought to make a harlot blush.

I should think a man would loathe himself, and wake up from owning such things as from a horrible nightmare. Those who circulate them are incendiaries of morality; those who make them equal the worst public criminals. A pure heart would shrink from these abominable things as from death. France, where religion long ago went out smothered in licentiousness, has flooded the world with a species of literature redolent of depravity. Upon the plea of exhibiting nature and man, novels are now scooped out of the very lava of corrupt passions. They are true to nature, but to nature as it exists in knaves and courtesans. Under a plea of humanity, we have shown up to us troops of harlots, to prove that they are not so bad as purists think; gangs of desperadoes, to show that there is nothing in crime inconsistent with the noblest feelings. We have in French and English novels of the infernal school humane murderers, lascivious saints, holy in-

fidels, honest robbers. These artists never seem lost, except when straining after a conception of religion. Their devotion is such as might be expected from thieves in the purlieus of thrice-deformed vice. Exhausted libertines are our professors of morality. They scrape the very sediment and muck of society to mould their creatures; and their volumes are monster-galleries in which the inhabitants of old Sodom would have felt at home as connoisseurs and critics. Over loathsome women and unutterably vile men, huddled together in motley groups, and over all their monstrous deeds, — their lies, their plots, their crimes, their dreadful pleasures, their glorying conversation, — is thrown the checkered light of a hot imagination, until they glow with an infernal lustre. Novels of the French school and of English imitators are the common sewers of society, into which drain the concentrated filth of the worst passions, of the worst creatures, of the worst cities. Such novels come to us impudently pretending to be reformers of morals and liberalizers of religion; they propose to instruct our laws, and teach a discreet humanity to justice. The Ten Plagues have visited our literature; water is turned to blood; frogs and lice creep and hop over our most familiar things, — the couch, the cradle, and the bread-trough; locusts, murrain, and fire are smiting every green thing. I am ashamed and outraged when I think that wretches could be found to open these foreign seals and let out their plagues upon us; that any Satanic pilgrim should voyage to France to dip from the dead sea of her abomination a baptism for our sons. It were a mercy, to this, to import serpents from Africa and pour them

out on our prairies; lions from Asia, and free them in our forests; lizards and scorpions and black tarantulas from the Indies, and put them in our gardens. Men could slay these, but those offspring reptiles of the French mind, who can kill these? You might as well draw sword on a plague, or charge a malaria with the bayonet. This black-lettered literature circulates in this town, floats in our stores, nestles in the shops, is fingered and read nightly, and hatches in the young mind broods of salacious thoughts. While the parent strives to infuse Christian purity into his child's heart, he is anticipated by most accursed messengers of evil; and the heart hisses already like a nest of young and nimble vipers.

IV. Once more, let me persuade you that no examples in high places can justify imitation in low places. Your purity is too precious to be bartered because an official knave tempts by his example. I would that every eminent place of state were a sphere of light, from which should be flung down on your path a cheering glow to guide you on to virtue. But if these wandering stars, reserved, I do believe, for final blackness of darkness, wheel their malign spheres in the orbits of corruption, go not after them. God is greater than wicked great men; heaven is higher than the highest places of nations; and if God and heaven are not brighter to your eyes than great men in high places, then you must take part in their doom, when, erelong, God shall dash them to pieces.

V. Let me beseech you, lastly, to guard your heart-purity. Never lose it; if it be gone, you have lost from the casket the most precious gift of God. The first

purity of imagination, of thought, and of feeling, if soiled, can be cleansed by no fuller's soap; if lost, cannot be found, though sought carefully with tears. If a harp be broken, art may repair it; if a light be quenched, the flame may enkindle it; but if a flower be crushed, what art can repair it? if an odor be wafted away, who can collect or bring it back?

The heart of youth is a wide prairie. Over it hang the clouds of heaven to water it; the sun throws its broad sheets of light upon it, to wake its life; out of its bosom spring, the long season through, flowers of a hundred names and hues, twining together their lovely forms, wafting to each other a grateful odor, and nodding each to each in the summer breeze. O, such would man be, did he hold that purity of heart which God gave him! But you have a DEPRAVED HEART. It is a vast continent; on it are mountain-ranges of powers, and dark, deep streams, and pools, and morasses. If once the full and terrible clouds of temptation do settle thick and fixedly upon you, and begin to cast down their dreadful stores, may God save whom man can never! Then the heart shall feel tides and streams of irresistible power marking its control, and hurrying fiercely down from steep to steep with growing desolation. Your only resource is to avoid the uprising of your giant passions.

We are drawing near to a festival day,* by the usage of ages consecrated to celebrate the birth of Christ. At his advent, God hung out a prophet-star in the heaven; guided by it, the wise men journeyed from the East and worshiped at his feet. O, let the star of Purity hang

* This lecture was delivered upon Christmas eve.

out to thine eye brighter than the Orient orb to the Magi; let it lead thee, not to the Babe, but to His feet who now stands in heaven, a Prince and Saviour! If thou hast sinned, one look, one touch, shall cleanse thee whilst thou art worshiping, and thou shalt rise up healed.

VII.

POPULAR AMUSEMENTS.

"Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes; but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment."— Eccl. xi. 9.

I AM to venture the delicate task of reprehension, always unwelcome, but peculiarly offensive upon topics of public popular amusement. I am anxious, in the beginning, to put myself right with the young. If I satisfy myself, Christian men, and the sober community, and do not satisfy *them*, my success will be like a physician's whose prescriptions please himself and the relations, and do good to everybody except the *patient*, — he dies.

Allow me, first of all, to satisfy you that I am not meddling with matters which do not concern me. This is the impression which the patrons and partners of criminal amusements study to make upon your minds. They represent our duty to be *in the church*, taking care of doctrines and of our own members. When more than this is attempted, when we speak a word for *you* who are not church-members, we are met with the

surly answer, "Why do you meddle with things which don't concern you? If you do not enjoy these pleasures, why do you molest those who do? May not men do as they please in a free country, without being hung up in a gibbet of public remark?" It is conveniently forgotten, I suppose, that in a free country we have the same right to criticise pleasure which others have to enjoy it. Indeed, you and I both know, young gentlemen, that in coffee-house circles, and in convivial feasts nocturnal, the Church is regarded as little better than a spectacled old beldam, whose impertinent eyes are spying everybody's business but her own; and who, too old or too homely to be tempted herself with compulsory virtue, pouts at the joyous dalliances of the young and gay. Religion is called a nun, sable with gloomy vestments; and the Church a cloister, where ignorance is deemed innocence, and which sends out querulous reprehensions of a world which it knows nothing about, and has professedly abandoned. This is pretty, and is only defective in not being true. The Church is not a cloister, nor her members recluses, nor are our censures of vice intermeddling. Not to dwell in generalities, let us take a plain and common case.

A strolling company offer to educate our youth, and to show the community the road of morality, which, probably, they have not seen themselves for twenty years. We cannot help laughing at a generosity so much above one's means: and when they proceed to hew and hack each other with rusty iron to teach our boys valor, and dress up practical mountebanks to teach theoretical virtue, if we laugh somewhat more they turn upon us testily: *Do you mind your own busi-*

ness, and leave us with ours. We do not interfere with your preaching, do you let alone our acting.

But, softly; may not religious people amuse themselves with very diverting men? I hope it is not bigotry to have eyes and ears. I hope it is not fanaticism, in the use of these excellent senses, for us to judge that throwing one's heels higher than their head, a dancing, is not exactly the way to teach virtue to our daughters; and that women, whose genial warmth of temperament has led them into a generosity something too great, are not the persons to teach virtue, at any rate. O no, we are told, Christians must not know that all this is very singular. Christians ought to think that men who are kings and dukes and philosophers on the stage are virtuous men, even if they gamble at night and are drunk all day; and if men are so used to comedy that their life becomes a perpetual farce on morality, we have no right to laugh at this extra professional acting.

Are *we* meddlers who only seek the good of our own families, and of our own community where we live and expect to die; or *they*, who wander up and down without ties of social connection, and without aim, except of money to be gathered off from men's vices?

I am anxious to put all religious men in their right position before you; and in this controversy between them and the gay world to show you the facts upon both sides. A floating population, in pairs or companies, without leave asked, blow the trumpet for all our youth to flock to their banners. Are they related to them? Are they concerned in the welfare of our town? Do they live among us? Do they bear any part of our

burdens? Do they care for our substantial citizens? We grade our streets, build our schools, support all our municipal laws, and the young men are *ours*,—our sons, our brothers, our wards, clerks, or apprentices; they are living in our houses, our stores, our shops, and we are their guardians, and take care of them in health and watch them in sickness,—yet every vagabond who floats in hither swears and swaggers as if they were all his; and when they offer to corrupt all these youth, we paying them round sums of money for it, and we get courage finally to say that we had rather not, that industry and honesty are better than expert knavery,—they turn upon us in great indignation with, *Why don't you mind your own business? What are you meddling with our affairs for?*

I will suppose a case. With much painstaking I have saved enough money to buy a little garden-spot. I put all around it a good fence; I put the spade into it and mellow the soil full deep; I go to the nursery and pick out choice fruit trees: I send abroad and select the best seeds of the rarest vegetables; and so my garden thrives. I know every inch of it, for I have watered every inch with sweat. One morning I am awakened by a mixed sound of sawing, digging, and delving; and, looking out, I see a dozen men at work in my garden. I run down and find one man sawing out a huge hole in the fence. "My dear sir, what are you doing?" "O, this high fence is very troublesome to climb over; I am fixing an easier way for folks to get in." Another man has headed down several choice trees, and is putting in new grafts. "Sir, what are you changing the kind for?" "O, this kind don't suit me; I like a new kind." One

man is digging up my beans to plant cockles; another is rooting up my strawberries to put in purslane; and another is destroying my currants and gooseberries and raspberries to plant mustard and Jamestown weed. At last I lose all patience and cry out, "Well, gentlemen, this will never do. I will never tolerate this abominable imposition; you are ruining my garden." One of them says, "You old hypocritical bigot, do mind your business, and let us enjoy ourselves! Take care of your house, and do not pry into our pleasures."

Fellow-citizens, I own that no man could so invade your *garden*, but men are allowed thus to invade our town and destroy our children. You will let them evade your laws to fleece and demoralize you; and you sit down under their railing, as though *you* were the intruders! just as if the man who drives a thief out of his house ought to ask the rascal's pardon for interfering with his little plans of pleasure and profit.

Every parent has a right, every citizen and every minister has the same right, to expose traps, which men have to set them; the same right to prevent mischief, which men have to plot it; the same right to attack vice, which vice has to attack virtue,—a better right to save our sons and brothers and companions, than artful men have to destroy them.

The *necessity* of amusement is admitted on all hands. There is an appetite of the eye, of the ear, and of every sense, for which God has provided the material. Gayety of every degree, this side of puerile levity, is wholesome to the body, to the mind, and to the morals. Nature is a vast repository of manly enjoyments. The magnitude of God's works is not less admirable than its

exhilarating beauty. The rudest forms have something of beauty, the ruggedest strength is graced with some charm, the very pins and rivets and clasps of nature are attractive by qualities of beauty more than is necessary for mere utility. The sun could go down without gorgeous clouds, evening could advance without its evanescent brilliance, trees might have flourished without symmetry, flowers have existed without odor, and fruit without flavor. When I have journeyed through forests where ten thousand shrubs and vines exist without apparent use, through prairies whose undulations exhibit sheets of flowers innumerable, and absolutely dazzling the eye with their prodigality of beauty, — beauty not a tithe of which is ever seen by man, — I have said, it is plain that God is himself passionately fond of beauty, and the *earth* is his garden, as an *acre* is man's. God has made us like himself, to be pleased by the universal beauty of the world. He has made provision in nature, in society, and in the family, for amusement and exhilaration enough to fill the heart with the perpetual sunshine of delight.

Upon this broad earth, purfled with flowers, scented with odors, brilliant in colors, vocal with echoing and re-echoing melody, I take my stand against all demoralizing pleasure. Is it not enough that our Father's house is so full of dear delights, that we must wander prodigal to the swineherd for husks, and to the slough for drink? When the trees of God's heritage bend over our head and solicit our hand to pluck the golden fruitage, must we still go in search of the apples of Sodom, outside fair and inside ashes?

Men shall crowd to the circus to hear clowns and

see rare feats of horsemanship; but a bird may poise beneath the very sun, or, flying downward, swoop from the high heaven, then flit with graceful ease hither and thither, pouring liquid song as if it were a perennial fountain of sound, — no man cares for that.

Upon the stage of life the vastest tragedies are performing in every act, — nations pitching headlong to their final catastrophe, others raising their youthful forms to begin the drama of their existence. The world of society is as full of exciting interest as nature is full of beauty. The great dramatic throng of life is hustling along, — the wise, the fool, the clown, the miser, the bereaved, the broken-hearted. Life mingles before us smiles and tears, sighs and laughter, joy and gloom, as the spring mingles the winter storm and summer sunshine. To this vast theater which God hath builded, where stranger plays are seen than ever author writ, man seldom cares to come. When God dramatizes, when nations act, or all the human kind conspire to educe the vast catastrophe, men sleep and snore, and let the busy scene go on, unlooked, unthought upon; and turn from all its varied magnificence to hunt out some candle-lighted hole and gaze at drunken ranters, or cry at the piteous virtue of harlots in distress. It is my object, then, not to withdraw the young from pleasure, but from unworthy pleasures; not to lessen their enjoyments, but to increase them by rejecting the counterfeit and the vile.

Of gambling I have already sufficiently spoken. Of cock-fighting, bear-baiting, and pugilistic contests I need to speak but little. These are the desperate excitements of debauched men; but no man becomes

desperately criminal until he has been genteelly criminal. No one spreads his sail upon such waters *at first;* these brutal amusements are but the gulf into which flow all the streams of criminal pleasures, and they who embark upon the *river* are sailing toward the gulf. Wretches who have waded all the depths of iniquity and burned every passion to the socket, find in rage and blows and blood the only stimulus of which they are susceptible. You are training yourselves to be just such wretches, if you are exhausting your passions in illicit indulgences.

As it is impossible to analyze separately each vicious amusement proffered to the young, I am compelled to select two, each the representative of a clan. Thus, the reasonings applied to the amusement of racing apply equally well to all violent amusements which congregate indolent and dissipated men by ministering intense excitement. The reasonings applied to the theater, with some modifications, apply to the circus, to promiscuous balls, to night-reveling, bacchanalian feasts, and to other similar indulgences.

Many who are not in danger may incline to turn from these pages; they live in rural districts, in villages or towns, and are out of the reach of jockeys and actors and gamblers. This is the very reason why you should read. We are such a migratory, restless people, that our home is usually everywhere but at home; and almost every young man makes annual or biennial visits to famous cities, conveying produce to market, or purchasing wares and goods. It is at such times that the young are in extreme danger, for they are particularly anxious, at such times, to appear at

their full age. A young man is ashamed, in a great hotel, to seem raw and not to know the mysteries of the bar and of the town. They put on a very remarkable air, which is meant for *ease;* they affect profusion of expense; they think it meet for a gentleman to know all that certain other city gentlemen seem proud of knowing. As sober citizens are not found lounging at hotels, and the gentlemanly part of the traveling community are usually retiring, modest, and unnoticeable, the young are left to come in contact chiefly with a very flash class of men who swarm about city restaurants and hotels, swollen clerks, crack sportsmen, epicures, and rich, green youth, seasoning. These are the most numerous class which engage the attention of the young. They bustle in the sitting-room or crowd the bar, assume the chief seats at the table, and play the petty lord in a manner so brilliant as altogether to dazzle our poor country boy, who mourns at his deficient education, at the poverty of his rural oaths, and the meagerness of those illicit pleasures which he formerly nibbled at with mouse-like stealth; and he sighs for these riper accomplishments. Besides, it is well known that large commercial establishments have, residing at such hotels, well-appointed clerks to draw customers to their counter. It is their business to make your acquaintance, to fish out the probable condition of your funds, to sweeten your temper with delicate tidbits of pleasure; to take you to the theater, and a little *farther on,* if need be; to draw you in to a generous supper, and initiate you to the *high life* of men whose whole life is only the varied phases of lust, gastronomical or amorous.

Besides these, there lurk in such places lynx-eyed procurers; men who have an interest in your appetites, who look upon a young man with some money just as a butcher looks upon a bullock, — a thing of so many pounds avoirdupois, of so much beef, so much tallow, and a hide. If you have nothing, they will have nothing to do with you; if you have means, they undertake to supply you with the disposition to use them. They know the city, they know its haunts, they know its secret doors, its blind passages, its spicy pleasures, its racy vices, clear down to the mud-slime of the very bottom.

Meanwhile, the accustomed restraint of home cast off, the youth feels that he is unknown, and may do what he chooses, unexposed. There is, moreover, an intense curiosity to *see* many things of which he has long ago *heard* and *wondered;* and it is the very art and education of vice to make itself attractive. It comes with garlands of roses about its brow, with nectar in its goblet, and love upon its tongue.

If you have, beforehand, no settled opinions as to what is right and what is wrong; if your judgment is now, for the first time, to be formed upon the propriety of your actions; if you are not controlled by settled *principles*, there is scarcely a chance for your purity.

For this purpose, then, I desire to discuss these things, that you may settle your opinions and principles before temptation assails you. As a ship is built upon the dry shore, which afterwards is to dare the storm and brave the sea, so would I build you stanch and strong ere you be launched abroad upon life.

I. RACING. — This amusement justifies its existence by the plea of UTILITY. We will examine it upon its own ground. Who are the patrons of the turf? — farmers, laborers, men who are practically the most interested in the improvement of stock? The unerring instinct of self-interest would lead these men to patronize the course if its utility were real. It is notorious that these are not the patrons of racing. It is sustained by two classes of men, gambling jockeys and jaded rich men. In England, and in our own country, where the turf sports are freshest, they owe their existence entirely to the extraordinary excitement which they afford to dissipation or to cloyed appetites. For those industrial purposes for which the horse is chiefly valuable, for roadsters, hacks, and cart-horses, what do the patrons of the turf care? Their whole anxiety is centered upon winning cups and stakes; and that is incomparably the best blood which will run the longest space in the shortest time. The points required for this are *not*, and never will be, the points for substantial service. And it is notorious that racing in England deteriorated the stock in such important respects, that the light cavalry and dragoon service suffered severely, until dependence upon turf stables was abandoned. New England, where racing is unknown, is to this day the place where the horse exists in the finest qualities; and, for all economical purposes, Virginia and Kentucky must yield to New England. Except for the sole purpose of racing, an Eastern horse brings a higher price than any other.

The other class of patrons who sustain a course are mere gambling jockeys. As crows to a cornfield or

vultures to their prey, as flies to summer-sweet, so to the annual races flow the whole tribe of gamesters and pleasure-lovers. It is the Jerusalem of wicked men; and thither the tribes go up, like Israel of old, but for a far different sacrifice. No form of social abomination is unknown or unpracticed; and if all the good that is claimed, and a hundred times more, were done to horses, it would be a dear bargain. To ruin men for the sake of improving horses, to sacrifice conscience and purity for the sake of good bones and muscles in a beast,—this is paying a little too much for good brutes. Indeed, the shameless immorality, the perpetual and growing dishonesty, the almost immeasurable secret villainy of gentlemen of the turf, has alarmed and disgusted many stalwart racers, who, having no objection to some evil, are appalled at the very ocean of depravity which rolls before them. I extract the words of one of the leading sportsmen of England: "*How many fine domains have been shared among these hosts of rapacious sharks during the last two hundred years; and, unless the system be altered, how many more are doomed to fall into the same gulf! For, we lament to say, the evil has increased; all heretofore has been* 'TARTS AND CHEESE-CAKES' *to the villainous proceedings of the last twenty years on the English turf.*"

I will drop this barbarous amusement with a few questions.

What have you, young men, to do with the turf, admitting it to be what it claims, *a school for horses?* Are you particularly interested in that branch of learning?

Is it *safe* to accustom yourselves to such tremendous excitement as that of racing?

Is the invariable company of such places of a kind which you ought to be found in? Will races make you more moral, more industrious, more careful, economical, trustworthy?

You who have attended them, what advice would you give a young man — a younger brother, for instance — who should seriously ask if he had better attend?

I digress to say one word to women. When a course was opened at Cincinnati, ladies would not attend it; when one was opened here, ladies would not attend it. For very good reasons, — *they were* LADIES. If it be said that they attend the races at the South and in England, I reply, that they do a great many other things which you would not choose to do.

Roman ladies could see hundreds of gladiators stab and hack each other; could you? Spanish ladies can see savage bull-fights; would you? It is possible for a modest woman to countenance very questionable practices, where the customs of society and the universal public opinion approve them. But no woman can set herself against public opinion, in favor of an immoral sport, without being herself immoral; for, if worse be wanting, it is immorality enough for a woman to put herself where her reputation will lose its suspiciousless luster.

II. THE THEATER. — Desperate efforts are made, year by year, to resuscitate this expiring evil. Its claims are put forth with vehemence. Let us examine them.

The drama cultivates the taste. Let the appeal be to facts. Let the roll of English literature be explored, — our poets, romancers, historians, essayists, critics, and divines, — and for what part of their memorable writ-

ings are we indebted to the drama? If we except one period of our literature, the claim is wholly groundless; and at this day the truth is so opposite to the claim that extravagance, affectation, and rant are proverbially denominated *theatrical*. If agriculture should attempt to supersede the admirable implements of husbandry now in use by the primitive plow or sharpened sticks, it would not be more absurd than to advocate that clumsy machine of literature, the theater, by the side of the popular lecture, the pulpit, and the press. It is not congenial to our age or necessities. Its day is gone by; it is in its dotage, as might be suspected from the weakness of the garrulous apologies which it puts forth.

It is a school of morals. Yes, doubtless! So the guillotine is defended on the plea of humanity. Inquisitors declare their racks and torture-beds to be the instruments of love, affectionately admonishing the fallen of the error of their ways. The slave-trade has been defended on the plea of humanity, and slavery is now defended for its mercies. Were it necessary for any school or party, doubtless we should hear arguments to prove the Devil's grace, and the utility of his agency among men.

But let me settle these impudent pretensions to theater virtue by the home thrust of a few plain questions.

Will any of you who have been to theaters please to tell me whether virtue ever received important accessions from the *gallery* of theaters?

Will you tell me whether the pit is a place where an ordinarily modest man would love to seat his children?

Was ever a theater known where a prayer at the opening and a prayer at the close would not be tormentingly discordant?

How does it happen that in a school for morals the teachers never learn their own lessons?

Would you allow a son or daughter to associate alone with actors or actresses?

Do these men who promote virtue so zealously, *when acting*, take any part in public moral enterprises when their stage dresses are off?

Which would surprise you most, to see actors steadily at church or to see Christians steadily at a theater? Would not both strike you as singular incongruities?

What is the reason that loose and abandoned men abhor religion in a church and love it so much in a theater?

Since the theater is the handmaid of virtue, why are drinking-houses so necessary to its neighborhood, yet so offensive to churches? The trustees of the Tremont Theater, in Boston, publicly protested against an order of council forbidding liquor to be sold on the premises, on the ground that it was impossible to support the theater without it.

I am told that Christians *do* attend the theaters. Then I will tell them the story of the Ancients. A holy monk reproached the Devil for stealing a young man who was found at the theater. He promptly replied, "I found him on my premises, and took him."

But, it is said, if Christians would take theaters in hand, instead of abandoning them to loose men, they might become the handmaids of religion.

The Church has had an intimate acquaintance with

the theater for eighteen hundred years. During that period every available agent for the diffusion of morality has been earnestly tried. The drama has been tried. The result is that familiarity has bred contempt and abhorrence. If, after so long and thorough an acquaintance, the Church stands the mortal enemy of theaters, the testimony is conclusive. It is the evidence of generations speaking by the most sober, thinking, and honest men. Let not this vagabond prostitute pollute any longer the precincts of the Church with impudent proposals of alliance. When the Church needs an alliance, it will not look for it in the kennel. Ah, what a blissful scene would that be, the Church and Theater imparadised in each other's arms! What a sweet conjunction would be made, could we build our churches so as to preach in the morning and play in them by night. And how melting it would be, beyond the love of David and Jonathan, to see minister and actor in loving embrace; one slaying Satan by direct thrusts of plain preaching, and the other sucking his very life out by the enchantment of the drama! To this millennial scene of church and theater I only suggest a single improvement: that the vestry be enlarged to a ring for a circus, when not wanted for prayer-meetings; that the Sabbath-school room should be furnished with card-tables, and useful texts of Scripture might be printed on the cards, for the pious meditations of gamblers during the intervals of play and worship.

But if these places are put down, men will go to worse ones. Where will they find worse ones? Are those who go to the theater, the circus, the race-course, the men who abstain from worse places? It is notorious

that the crowd of theater-goers are vomited up *from* these worse places. It is notorious that the theater is the *door* to all the sinks of iniquity. It is through this infamous place that the young learn to love those vicious associates and practices to which else they would have been strangers. Half the victims of the gallows and of the penitentiary will tell you that these schools for morals were to them the gate of debauchery, the porch of pollution, the vestibule of the very house of death.

The drama makes one acquainted with human life and with nature. It is too true. There is scarcely an evil incident to human life which may not be fully learned at the theater. Here flourishes every variety of wit, ridicule of sacred things, burlesques of religion, and licentious *double-entendres.* Nowhere can so much of this lore be learned, in so short a time, as at the theater. There one learns how pleasant a thing is vice; amours are consecrated, license is prospered, and the young come away alive to the glorious liberty of conquest and lust. But the stage is not the only place about the drama where human nature is learned. In the boxes the young may make the acquaintance of those who abhor home and domestic quiet; of those who glory in profusion and obtrusive display; of those who expend all, and more than their earnings, upon gay clothes and jewelry; of those who think it no harm to *borrow their money without leave* from their employer's till; of those who despise vulgar appetite, but affect polished and genteel licentiousness. Or he may go to the pit, and learn the whole round of villain life from masters in the art. He may sit down among thieves,

blood-loving scoundrels, swindlers, broken-down men of pleasure, — the coarse, the vulgar, the debauched, the inhuman, the infernal. Or, if still more of human nature is wished, he can learn yet more; for the theater epitomizes every degree of corruption. Let the virtuous young scholar go to the gallery, and learn there decency, modesty, and refinement, among the quarreling, drunken, ogling, mincing, brutal women of the brothel. Ah, there is no place like the theater for learning *human nature!* A young man can gather up more experimental knowledge here in a week than elsewhere in half a year. But I wonder that the drama should ever confess the fact; and, yet more, that it should lustily plead in self-defence *that theaters teach men so much of human nature!* Here are brilliant bars, to teach the young to drink; here are gay companions, to undo in half an hour the scruples formed by an education of years; here are pimps of pleasure, to delude the brain with bewildering sophisms of license; here is pleasure, all flushed in its gayest, boldest, most fascinating forms; and few there be who can resist its wiles, and fewer yet who can yield to them and escape ruin. If you would pervert the taste, go to the theater. If you would imbibe false views, go to the theater. If you would efface as speedily as possible all qualms of conscience, go to the theater. If you would put yourself irreconcilably against the *spirit* of virtue and religion, go to the theater. If you would be infected with each particular vice in the catalogue of depravity, go to the theater. Let parents who wish to make their children weary of home and quiet domestic enjoyments, take them to the theater. If it be

desirable for the young to loathe industry and didactic reading, and burn for fierce excitements, and seek them by stealth or through pilferings, if need be, then send them to the theater. It is notorious that the bill of fare at these temples of pleasure is made up to the taste of the lower appetites; that low comedy, and lower farce, running into absolute obscenity, are the only means of filling a house. Theaters which should exhibit nothing but the classic drama would exhibit it to empty seats. They must be corrupt to live; and those who attend them will be corrupted.

Let me turn your attention to several reasons which should incline every young man to forswear such criminal amusements.

I. The first reason is, *their waste of time.* I do not mean that they waste only the time consumed while you are within them; but they make you waste your time afterwards. You will go once, and wish to go again; you will go twice, and seek it a third time; you will go a third time, a fourth; and whenever the bill flames you will be seized with a restlessness and craving to go, until the appetite will become a *passion.* You will then waste your nights; your mornings being heavy, melancholy, and stupid, you will waste them. Your day will next be confused and crowded, your duties poorly executed or deferred; habits of arrant shiftlessness will ensue, and day by day industry will grow tiresome, and leisure sweeter, until you are a waster of time, an *idle man;* and if not a rogue, you will be a fortunate exception.

II. You ought not to countenance these things, *because they will waste your money.* Young gentlemen,

squandering is as shameful as *hoarding.* A fool can throw away, and a fool can lock up; but it is a wise man who, neither parsimonious nor profuse, steers the middle course of generous economy and frugal liberality. A young man at first thinks that all he spends at such places is the ticket price of the theater, or the small bet on the races; and this he knows is not much. But this is certainly not the whole bill, nor half.

First, you pay your entrance. But there are a thousand petty luxuries which one must not neglect, or custom will call him niggard. You must buy your cigars and your friend's. You must buy your juleps, and treat in your turn. You must occasionally wait on your lady, and she must be comforted with divers confections. You cannot go to such places in homely working dress; new and costlier clothes must be bought. All your companions have jewelry; you will want a ring, or a seal, or a golden watch, or an ebony cane, a silver toothpick, or quizzing-glass. Thus, item presses upon item, and in the year a long bill runs up of money *spent for little trifles.*

But if all this money could buy you off from the yet worse effects, the bargain would not be so dear. But compare, if you please, this mode of expenditure with the *principle* of your ordinary expense. In all ordinary and business transactions you get an *equivalent* for your money, either food for support, or clothes for comfort, or permanent property. But when a young man has spent one or two hundred dollars for the theater, circus, races, balls, and reveling, what has he to show for it at the end of the year? Nothing at all good,

and much that is bad. You sink your money as really as if you threw it into the sea; and you do it in such a way that you form habits of *careless expense.* You lose all sense of the *value of property;* and when a man sees no value in property, he will see no necessity for labor; and when he is lazy and careless of property, both, he will be *dishonest.* Thus, a habit which seems innocent — the habit of trifling with property — often degenerates to worthlessness, indolence, and roguery.

III. Such pleasures are incompatible with your ordinary pursuits.

The very way to ruin an honest business is to be ashamed of it, or to put alongside of it something which a man loves better. There can be no industrial calling so exciting as the theater, the circus, and the races. If you wish to make your real business very stupid and hateful, visit such places. After the glare of the theater has dazzled your eyes, your blacksmith-shop will look smuttier than ever it did before. After you have seen stalwart heroes pounding their antagonists, you will find it a dull business to pound iron; and a valiant apprentice who has seen such gracious glances of love and such rapturous kissing of hands, will hate to dirty his heroic fingers with mortar, or by rolling felt on the hatter's board. If a man had a homely, but most useful wife, — patient, kind, intelligent, hopeful in sorrow, and cheerful in prosperity, but yet very plain, very homely, — would he be wise to bring under his roof a fascinating and artful beauty? Would the contrast, and her wiles, make him love his own wife better? Young gentlemen, your wives are your in-

dustrial callings. These raree-shows are artful jades, dressed up on purpose to purloin your affections. Let no man be led to commit adultery with a theater, against the rights of his own trade.

IV. Another reason why you should let alone these deceitful pleasures is, that they will engage you in bad company. To the theater, the ball, the circus, the race-course, the gaming-table, resort all the idle, the dissipated, the rogues, the licentious, the epicures, the gluttons, the artful jades, the immodest prudes, the joyous, the worthless, the refuse. When you go, you will not, at first, take introduction to them all, but to those nearest like yourself; by them the way will be opened to others. And a very great evil has befallen a young man, when wicked men feel that they have a right to his acquaintance. When I see a gambler slapping a young mechanic on the back, or a lecherous scoundrel suffusing a young man's cheek by a story at which, despite his blushes, he yet laughs, I know the youth has been guilty of criminal indiscretion, or these men could not approach him thus. That is a brave and strong heart that can stand up pure in a company of artful wretches. When wicked men mean to seduce a young man, so tremendous are the odds in favor of practiced experience against innocence, that there is not one chance in a thousand, *if the young man lets them approach him.* Let every young man remember that he carries, by nature, a breast of passions *just such as bad men have.* With youth they slumber; but temptation can wake them, bad men can influence them; they know the road, they know how to serenade the heart, how to raise the sash, and elope with each

passion. There is but one resource for innocence among men or women; and that is, an embargo upon all commerce of bad men. Bar the window, — bolt the door; nor answer their strain, if they charm never so wisely. In no other way can you be safe. So well am I assured of the power of bad men to seduce the erring purity of man, that I pronounce it next to impossible for man or woman to escape, *if they permit bad men to approach and dally with them.* O, there is more than magic in temptation, when it beams down upon the heart of man like the sun upon a morass! At the noontide hour of purity the mists shall rise and wreathe a thousand fantastic forms of delusion; and a sudden freak of passion, a single gleam of the imagination, one sudden rush of the capricious heart, and the resistance of years may be prostrated in a moment, the heart entered by the besieging enemy, its rooms sought out, and every lovely affection rudely seized by the invader's lust, and given to ravishment and to ruin.

Now, if these morality teachers could guarantee us against all evil from their doings, we might pay their support, and think it a cheap bargain. The direct and necessary effect of their pursuit, however, is to demoralize men.

Those who defend theaters would scorn to admit actors into their society. It is within the knowledge of all that men who thus cater for public pleasure are usually excluded from respectable society. The general fact is not altered by the exceptions, and honorable exceptions there are. But where there is one Siddons and one Ellen Tree and one Fanny Kemble, how many hun-

dred actresses are there who dare not venture within modest society? Where there is one Garrick and Sheridan, how many thousand licentious wretches are there whose acting is but a means of sensual indulgence? In the support of gamblers, circus-riders, actors, and racing-jockeys, a Christian and industrious people are guilty of supporting thousands of mere mischief-makers, men whose very heart is diseased, and whose sores exhale contagion to all around them. We pay moral assassins to stab the purity of our children. We warn our sons of temptation, and yet plant the seeds which shall bristle with all the spikes and thorns of the worst temptation. If to this strong language you answer that these men are generous and jovial, that their very business is to *please*, that they do not mean to do harm, I reply, that I do not charge them with *trying* to produce immorality, but with pursuing a course which produces it, whether they try or not. An evil example does harm by its own liberty, without asking leave. Moral disease, like the plague, is contagious, whether the patient wishes it or not. A vile man infects his children in spite of himself. Criminals make criminals, just as taint makes taint, disease makes disease, plagues make plagues. Those who run the gay round of pleasure cannot help dazzling the young, confounding their habits, and perverting their morals; it is the very nature of their employment.

These demoralizing professions could not be sustained but by the patronage of moral men. Where do the clerks, the apprentices, the dissipated, get their money which buys an entrance? From whom is that money drained, always, in every land which supports

vice? Unquestionably from the good, the laborious, the careful. The skill, the enterprise, the labor, the good morals of every nation are always taxed for the expenses of vice. Jails are built out of honest men's earnings. Courts are supported from peaceful men's property. Penitentiaries are built by the toil of virtue. Crime never pays its own way. Vice has no hands to work, no head to calculate. Its whole faculty is to corrupt and to waste, and good men, directly or indirectly, foot the bill.

At this time, when we are waiting in vain for the return of that bread which we wastefully cast upon the waters; when, all over the sea, men are fishing up the wrecks of those argosies and full-freighted fortunes which foundered in the sad storm of recent times, — some question might be asked about the economy of vice; the economy of paying for our sons' idleness; the economy of maintaining a whole lazy profession of gamblers, racers, actresses, and actors, — human, equine, and belluine, — whose errand is mischief and luxury and license and giggling folly. It ought to be asked of men who groan at a tax to pay their honest foreign debts, whether they can be taxed to pay the bills of mountebanks? *

* We cannot pay for honest *loans*, but we can pay Elssler hundreds of thousands for being an *airy sylph!* America can pay vagabond fiddlers, dancers, fashionable actors, dancing-horses, and boxing-men! Heaven forbid that these should want! But to pay honest debts, — indeed, indeed, we have honorable scruples about that!

Let our foreign creditors dismiss their fears and forgive us the *commercial* debt; write no more drowsy letters about *public faith;* let them write spicy comedies, and send over fiddlers and dancers and actors and singers, — they will soon collect the debt and keep us good-

It is astonishing how little the influence of those professions has been considered, which exert themselves mainly to delight the sensual feelings of men. That whole race of men whose camp is the theater, the circus, the turf, or the gaming-table, is a race whose instinct is destruction, who live to corrupt, and live off of the corruption which they make. For their support we sacrifice annual hecatombs of youthful victims. Even sober Christian men look smilingly upon the gairish outside of these train-bands of destruction; and while we see the *results* to be, uniformly, dissipation, idleness, dishonesty, vice, and crime, still they lull us with the lying lyric of *classic drama* and *human life, morality, poetry*, and *divine comedy*.

natured! After every extenuation, — hard times, deficient currency want of market, etc., — there is a deeper reason than these at the bottom of our inert indebtedness. Living among the body of the people and having nothing to lose or gain by my opinions, I must say plainly that the community are not sensitive to the disgrace of flagrant public bankruptcy; they do not seem to care whether their public debt be paid or not. I perceive no *enthusiasm* on that subject: it is not a topic for either party, nor of anxious private conversation. A profound indebtedness, ruinous to our credit and to our morals, is allowed to lie at the very bottom of the abyss of dishonest indifference.

Men love to be taxed for their lusts; there is an open exchequer for licentiousness and for giddy pleasure. We grow suddenly saving, when benevolence asks alms or justice duns for debts; we dole a pittance to suppliant creditors to be rid of their clamor. But let the divine Fanny, with evolutions extremely efficacious upon the feelings, fire the enthusiasm of a whole theater of men, whose applauses rise, as she does; let this courageous dancer, almost literally true to nature, display her adventurous feats before a thousand men, and the very miser will turn spendthrift; the land which will not pay its honest creditors will enrich a strolling *danseuse* and rain down upon the stage a stream of golden boxes or golden coin, wreaths and rosy *billet-doux*.

Disguise it as you will, these men of pleasure are, the world over, CORRUPTERS OF YOUTH. Upon no principle of kindness can we tolerate them; no excuse is bold enough; we can take bail from none of their weaknesses, — it is not safe to have them abroad even upon excessive bail. You might as well take bail of lions, and allow scorpions to breed in our streets for a suitable license; or, for a tax, indulge assassins. Men whose life is given to evil pleasures are, to ordinary criminals, what a universal pestilence is to a local disease. They fill the air, pervade the community, and bring around every youth an atmosphere of death. Corrupters of youth have no mitigation of their baseness. Their generosity avails nothing, their knowledge nothing, their varied accomplishments nothing. These are only so many facilities for greater evil. Is a serpent less deadly because his burnished scales shine? Shall a dove praise and court the vulture because he has such glossy plumage? The more accomplishments a bad man has the more dangerous is he; they are the garlands which cover up the knife with which he will stab. There is no such thing as good corrupters. You might as well talk of a mild and pleasant murder, a very lenient assassination, a grateful stench, or a pious devil. We denounce them, for it is our nature to loathe perfidious corruption. We have no compunction to withhold us. We mourn over a torn and bleeding lamb; but who mourns the wolf which rent it? We weep for despoiled innocence; but who sheds a tear for the savage fiend who plucks away the flower of virtue? We shudder and pray for the shrieking victim of the Inquisition; but who would spare the hoary in-

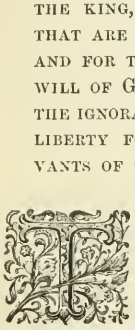
quisitor, before whose shriveled form the piteous maid implores relief in vain? Even thus we palliate the sins of generous youth, and their downfall is our sorrow; but for their destroyers, for the CORRUPTERS OF YOUTH who practice the infernal chemistry of ruin and dissolve the young heart in vice, we have neither tears nor pleas nor patience. We lift our heart to Him who beareth the iron rod of vengeance and pray for the appointed time of judgment. Ye miscreants! think ye that ye are growing tall and walking safely because God hath forgotten? The bolt shall yet smite you! you shall be heard as the falling of an oak in the silent forest, the vaster its growth the more terrible its resounding downfall. O thou CORRUPTER OF YOUTH! I would not take thy death for all the pleasure of thy guilty life a thousand-fold. Thou shalt draw near to the shadow of death. To the Christian these shades are the golden haze which heaven's light makes when it meets the earth and mingles with its shadows. But to thee these shall be shadows full of phantom shapes. Images of terror in the future shall dimly rise and beckon, the ghastly deeds of the past shall stretch out their skinny hands to push thee forward. Thou shalt not die unattended. Despair shall mock thee. Agony shall tender to thy parched lips her fiery cup. Remorse shall feel for thy heart, and rend it open. Good men shall breathe freer at thy death, and utter thanksgiving when thou art gone. Men shall place thy gravestone as a monument and testimony that a plague is stayed; no tear shall wet it, no mourner linger there. And, as borne on the blast thy guilty spirit whistles toward the gate of hell, the hideous shrieks of those

whom thy hand hath destroyed shall pierce thee, — hell's first welcome. In the bosom of that everlasting storm which rains perpetual misery in hell shalt thou, CORRUPTER OF YOUTH, be forever hidden from our view; and may God wipe out the very thoughts of thee from our memory!

VIII.

PRACTICAL HINTS.*

"Dearly beloved, I beseech you, as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake; whether it be to the king, as supreme, or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men; as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God." — 1 Pet. ii. 11 – 16.



THIS passage shows the large-mindedness which the Apostle would put into the conduct of human affairs. The ordinary processes of human life, which so often are made vulgar and mean by pride and by selfishness, and which oftentimes seem to us to be inevitably joined to all that is unmanly, were looked upon by him as noble and ennobling, worthy of the best care and thought. It is peculiar to the New Testament that it underlays human life with motives that dignify it in all its parts.

* Delivered Sunday evening, May 8, 1859.

I desire to refresh the minds of the young, more particularly, with some thoughts respecting their various relations in life, and with some plain practical suggestions and instructions with reference to the best method of fulfilling their duties in those relations.

The young are those to whom we look for future strength and for future good; and the longer we live the more anxious we become that they who are to be the fresh recruits should be morally of right stature. Around them are peculiar temptations and trials, witching, cunning, insidious, and forceful; and we are obliged to see thousands falling by the way whose fall seems needless. They, like ourselves, are to have but one chance in life. We that are somewhat advanced in years, seeing how many perils there are around about that one chance, feel an earnest desire that every advantage should be given to those who are coming on to fill our places. We can live but once, and life is usually molded and takes its shape very early.

I propose, therefore, on this occasion, to consider the relations which the young of both sexes sustain to their parents, their employers, to themselves, and to the community or country in which they live.

No young person should consider it an advantage to get rid of parental supervision and care. Though to the child there comes a period when it irks the ear to be perpetually taught and restrained, yet there is nothing in after life that can take the place of father and mother to him. There is no other institution like the family; there is no other love like parental love; there is no other friendship like the friendship of father and of mother. While the boy and girl are yet sprout-

ing into manhood and womanhood, they may be a little impatient under restraint; yet every after-year of independence will teach the young man and maiden that there were no advantages like those which their parents gave them. Young man, there are no persons that will tell you the truth so faithfully, there are no persons that know your faults so well, there are none so disinterestedly considerate for your well-being, as father and mother. Besides, no newspaper, no pulpit, no tribunal of any kind, ever discusses or touches these questions that belong to the familiar converse of the family. We cannot approach, in these arms-length discourses, to that familiar wisdom which brings information home to the very spot where it is needed in individual character, as father and mother do at the nightly fireside.

Do not be too anxious, therefore, to break off the connection which exists between you and your parents. Remember, that as the law governing that social band makes it inevitable that you must inherit its honor or disgrace, so it acts retrospectively, and you are to cast back a part of your well-doing or ill-doing upon it. You are not free from your father and mother yet, nor are your obligations to them ended. As long as you live you will owe a child's duty to your parents. It is an obligatory duty as long as you are a minor; it becomes a spontaneous offering of honor and affection when you pass to your majority.

It is one of the worst signs that can mark young men and maidens that they easily forget the home of their father and mother; and you that have left country homes and come down to this great thoroughfare, so far from laying aside the associations of home, and being

ashamed of its counsels and manners, be yet more assiduous and careful than you ever were before to treasure them up. Hold fast to home influences and remembrances; and recollect that he who tries to shame you out of a father's and a mother's fear, and out of obedience to them, tries to steal the most precious treasure you have. He that is trying to destroy the influence of your parents upon you is trying to take from you the most faithful love you ever knew. You shall lie down in the grave when you shall have traversed forty or eighty years of life, without having found another friend who has borne as much for you, or done as much for you, as your father or your mother. There is no need, I trust, that I should say more upon this point.

I pass next to consider some of your duties to your employers; and this branch of our subject includes a wide range.

I ask you to consider, in the first place, your relations to your employers from the highest, and, therefore, from a Christian point of view. Do not vulgarize your secular relations, but make a matter of religion of them. At least, look at them in the highest moods and feelings of religious honor. It will make all the difference in the world whether you look at your duties to your employers from a low and selfish point of view, or from a high-minded and generous point of view. It will make all the difference in the world whether you look at your employers simply as men who for the time being have an advantage over you, or who in some sense are your instruments, or are obstacles in your way; or, on the other hand, as being, like yourselves, children of God, going with you to a common home and to a common

judgment, toward whom you are bound to cherish all Christian feelings.

Be sure, after having entered into any relationships, to faithfully perform your part. Be careful that you do not fall into a narrow, selfish, calculating mood. Especially avoid measuring every obligation and every fulfillment of duty upon a very narrow gauge, saying, "How little must I do to discharge my duty? How few hours can I afford to put in? How little diligence can I use?" Guard most particularly against measuring what you do by the character of the persons for whom you do it. Remember that there are always two parties in every partnership, and if you happen in God's providence to be placed under persons of merit and worth, you owe it first to them and secondly to yourselves, to act in a high and honorable way. But if your employers are as mean as mean can be, you never can afford, for your own sake, to act in any except a large, magnanimous, and manly way. There is no excuse for your acting peevishly or unfaithfully under any circumstances.

Always aim to do more and not less than is expected of you. Even though the expectation is unreasonable, it affords no excuse for unfaithfulness in you. Desire to do more than is put upon you; and, even if you should be blamed at every step, keep that desire. The needless fault-finding of your employers does not exonerate you from duty. If they are exacting, if they are a great deal too hard, it will not hurt you in the end. Nothing hurts an honorable man, nothing hurts a true man. I never saw a man spoiled because too much was exacted of him, or because he did too much, unless

his hardships were so severe as to undermine or crush out his manliness, teaching him to do mean things, and leading him to run circuitous courses all around duty. If you are used hardly and roughly, you will be a tougher man in the end than if you had not received such usage. If you come out of such circumstances, you will come out as iron comes out of fire, — *steel.*

All real or supposed evil; all oppression, if your employers oppress you; all cheating, if they cheat you; all manner of dishonorableness, if they put it upon you, — all these things can never justify you in doing the same things to them in retaliation, or acquit you of one single duty. If you are apprenticed to a miser, and if he diminishes your proper quantity of food, if he clothes you poorly, if he denies you your appropriate hours of relaxation, — these are his acts of wickedness. Do not make yourself a fellow to him by attempting to retaliate, by attempting to cheat him in the same way that he has cheated you. It is just as wrong for you to cheat him as for him to cheat you, although he may cheat you first. "Vengeance is mine: I will repay, saith the Lord." You have no right to undertake to repay men their wickedness in this world: you should leave that to God. And though the man that employs you be never so bad, do you remember to be good; and every time you feel the edge of his evil, say to yourself, "I will see to it that I am not like him." Overcome evil with good. It is very difficult to do this, I know, especially in the presence of a hard and hateful man; but I tell you it is duty, and duty can always be performed.

Do not, therefore, fall into the habit of measuring

what you give and what you get, — service and remuneration. In considering into what relations you shall enter in life, this is proper; but when relations have once been established between one and another, the generous way of looking at things is the happier and better way, no matter how unequal it may seem. It is not best for you to disquiet yourself by turning over and over in your mind the circumstances you are in, and looking at them from the least favorable point of view. Always look on the hopeful side of things; always regard things in a charitable light; always take a generous view of things for your own sake, if on no other account.

Remember, also, that your moral character is worth more to you than everything else, in all your relationships in life. Not only for religious reasons, but even for the commonest secular reasons, this is so. It is very desirable that you should have information; it is very desirable that you should have a skillful and nimble hand for the pursuit in which you are engaged; it is very desirable that you should understand business and men and life; but it is still more desirable that you should be a man of integrity, — of strict, untemptable, or at least unbreakable integrity, — even for civil and secular reasons. For nothing is so much in demand as simple untemptability in men; nothing is in so much demand as men who are held, by the fear of God and by the love of rectitude, to that which is right. Their price is above rubies. More than wedges of gold are they worth; and nowhere else are they worth so much as in cities and marts like this, where so much must be put at stake upon the fidelity of agents.

It is very hard to find *men* now. You can find good

trees in the woods for masts, but that is difficult; yet you can find ten such sticks easier than you can find one man that will resist temptation. We must make men now as they make masts; they saw down a dozen trees, splice them together, and bind them round with iron hoops, and thus make masts that are supposed to be stronger than they would be if each was a whole piece of timber. And so with men: if you want a good man, you have to take a dozen men and splice them together, and wind the hoops of responsibility round and round them, and put watching-bands all about them, before you can get a man with whom you will dare to leave your money; and then he will run away with it. It is very hard to find a man of good sound timber that will stand the pressure of circumstances, that is without a flaw, that cannot be shaken, that will bear the stress of opportunity, temptation, and impunity. It is one of the most difficult matters to get a man who will safely go through these three things, — *opportunity, temptation, impunity.* A man that can go through these three things, and stand proved in truth and honesty, is beyond all price; and it is such men that we want. Business needs them; everything in commercial life needs them. Wherefore, remember that in all your business relations you should be doing two things. While you are gaining an outward acquaintance with those various professions or pursuits in which you are to engage for a livelihood, you should be doing a much more important thing, namely, you should be gaining an inward integrity; training yourself to be a man of upright dealing, establishing a character for the strictest rectitude.

Be very careful about your word. Be very shy of giving it; but, once uttered, let it change to adamant. Be as careful of it as if you were fully conscious that the eye of the living God was upon you, for it is upon you. Once having given it, never allow yourself to take it up and weigh it. The moment a man begins to think about a dishonesty, he has half committed it; the moment a man begins to think about a lie, he has half told it; the moment a man begins to pull out his word or his promise to examine it, you may be sure he will break it; as when, in an affray, a soldier begins to pull his sword from its sheath, you know that there is blood going to be spilt somewhere. When a man, after having given his word, begins to say, "I do not mean to break my promise, but if I did there would be good cause. Is there not some flaw in it? can I not interpret it thus and so?" — that moment his word, and with it his honor, is good for nothing. Never deliberate on your word, but let it go as the arrow goes to the target, — let it *strike*, and *stand*.

Be firm, also, under all provocation and under all temptations. Be careful that you do no wrong to your employers, without regard to their character or merit, and without any regard to their treatment of you. Let it be a matter of religious honor with you never to wrong them in the least thing. Be just as firm in your determination never to do any wrong *for* them, as you are in your determination never to do any wrong *against* them. No matter if they do want a whiplash with which to strike out into iniquitous things, never let them tie you to their handle, and use you for such a purpose, however much it may cost you to resist their

endeavors to degrade you in this manner. One thing is certain, that all special reasons that you may urge to justify you in yielding, under circumstances like these, in the end will fall to the ground. You may be sure that a young man who trusts to integrity has a compass that will never deceive him, through night and darkness, or through storms and winds and waves that threaten to overwhelm him.

You are not to determine your duty, in matters of simple truth and honesty, by any fear of consequences. Suppose you *are* in debt; suppose you *are* about to be pitched out of the establishment; suppose you do not know where to get your daily bread, or how to pay for your clothes; suppose you *are* without friends, — God Almighty is on the side of every man who is right! Wait patiently, and God will make it appear. Do you believe that he who will not let a sparrow fall to the ground without his notice will not care for you? Do you believe that he who feeds the birds of the air will not supply your wants? Do you believe that he who has starred the Bible all over with promises will let you make a sacrifice of yourself in integrity? Is there no providence that takes care of men? Is there no God of justice and of love who looks after his creatures? Why should you be afraid to step out of the ship, if it be Christ who says, "Come to me"? and when you step out upon the waves, why should you, like Peter, abandon your faith, and then sink because you are afraid? Walk, no matter what may be the height of the wave or the fierceness of the storm, wherever duty calls. Remember that it is Christ who says, "Come to me." Go, and go fearlessly. But never wrong your

employers; neither do wrong for them. If they have got any mean work to be done, tell them to do it themselves; never do it for them.

And generally, let me say, never ask a man to do for you anything that you would not do yourself; and never, under any circumstances whatever, do for any man that which you would not do for yourself. You cannot shift responsibility in such matters. If you do any false swearing, you cannot charge it to the establishment. You cannot be delegated to tell a lie so that in telling it you will be exonerated from guilt. You cannot be the bearer of a false statement, and be no more responsible for it than the mail-bag is for the contents of the letters which are carried in it. If you tell a lie for a man, *you* tell the lie, however much he also may do it. There is no such thing as your doing a wrong for others without being responsible for that wrong yourself. And if, when men send you to perform little meannesses, you trot quickly to do their bidding, they will mark you, and say, "He is fit for it"; but if, when men attempt to put upon you such miserable business they find you stiff in opposition, they will mark that also, and say, "Is that all a pretense, or is it real?" They think that perhaps they have found a person to be trusted; but they will not be satisfied till they have thoroughly tested you. They always wish to know if that which looks like gold is gold. So they will try you again and again; and if you stand firm in your honesty, by and by they will say, "I do not know, after all, but he has got that thing in him. I have heard of conscience, and it may be that he has it." Even after that they will try you in various ways,

and when they find that your uprightness is not a mere freak, is not a mere fit, but that it has a substantial foundation in your character, they will begin to say, "By and by I shall want a partner or a confidential clerk, and here is a young man who is honorable, intelligent, and active, and if he has got that thing in him he is just the one for me; but I will watch him, I will try him thoroughly before I enter into any important relationship with him." For, I assure you, men think of a great many things in the office, when you are at work in the store below, that you do not dream of; and you may depend upon it that when the sifting is all done, and the chaff is blown away, you that have been the soundest in your integrity will be among the plumpest of the wheat. Do not forget, therefore, that you are being educated for a moral purpose, and not merely for a secular one.

Yet, I remark, do not be a man of integrity just because it is profitable. I would not like to put moral qualities up at auction as merchantable things. "Godliness," it is true, "is profitable in all things, having promise of the life that now is and of that which is to come"; but that is a very insufficient way of looking at it. Therefore, do not accustom yourselves to measure moral qualities by what they bring in the market, by mere gold and silver. Do not stop to ask how much your integrity costs you. Do not in any way take a low view of your moral training. If you find that truth and honesty and fidelity are not presently rewarded, do not be discouraged. It is conceit, sometimes, that leads men to think they are not properly rewarded. All men have a conceit with reference to

their deserts, and if within six months or a year after the performance of what they conceive to be a good act they are not rewarded for it, they are apt to feel injured. Do good, not ignorant that it will bring a reward, but do not do it for the sake of the reward which it will bring. Even if it brought no reward, you should do it for the sake of itself.

A life of slippery experience can have but one end. Therefore be honest and truthful: be so because it is profitable, if you please; but if it were not profitable, you should be so just the same. You certainly will gain more by this course, in a long run, than by the opposite one; for I aver, that in nine hundred and ninety-nine cases out of a thousand, men who are not truthful, who are not diligent, who are not careful of their character, who are not honest, end disastrously.

There are two things about riches: one is to catch them, and the other is to hold them. I have seen many a man get money as a man catches a bird. He has the bird safe till he goes to put it into the cage, but when he opens his hand to put it in, out and off it flies. So the riches of many men take to themselves wings and fly away. How many men have been rich for a brief period, say for two or three years, and then gone down in some speculation, just as before they had gone up in some speculation. There are many men who, by wrong dealing, get themselves into a kind of prosperity. People refer to them, and pompously say, "What sense is there in preaching that a man must have integrity?" They may be rich now, but I will not answer for their riches five or ten years hence. If I then look to see where all their show and pomp is, I

shall very likely find that these things are gone; that they have passed away; and that new faces occupy the places where they were. I would to God that there were moral as there are physical statistics. If there were, it would be shown that integrity and permanent prosperity go together. I know there are apparent exceptions on both sides, but the general truth is that a stable prosperity must stand upon integrity.

Let me speak, next, of a subject which stands intimately connected with your prosperity and virtue in life. I refer to the matter of your health. I feel more inclined to do so because there are so many who have no friends to teach them on this subject, and who have no information respecting it. Health is the foundation of all things in this life. Although work is healthy and occupation almost indispensable to health and happiness, yet excessive work which taxes the brain almost invariably ends in weakening the digestive organs. There are men here who overtax their minds all day long, through months and years, ignorant that there is a subtle but inevitable connection between dyspepsia and too much mental exertion. I see around me the effects of too intense mental application in scholars, in bankers, in merchants, and in business men of every other class. It is a thing which every man should understand, that there is a point beyond which, if he urge his brain, the injurious result will be felt, not in the head, but in the stomach. The nerves of the stomach become weakened by excessive mental application; and the moment a man loses his stomach, the citadel of his physical life is taken. All your body is renewed from the blood of your system, and that blood is made from

the food taken into the stomach. The capacity of the blood to renew nerve and fibre and bone and muscle, and thus to keep you in a state of health, depends upon the perfectness of your digestive functions.

There is scarcely one man in a hundred who supposes that he must ask leave of his stomach to be a happy man. In many cases the difference between happy men and unhappy men is caused by their digestion. Oftentimes the difference between hopeful men and melancholy men is simply the difference of their digestion. There is much that is called spiritual ailment that is nothing but stomachic ailment. I have, during my experience as a religious teacher, had persons call upon me with that hollow cheek, that emaciated face, and that peculiar look which indicate the existence of this cerebral and stomachic difficulty, to tell me about their trials and temptations; and, whatever I may have said to them, my inward thought has been, "There is very little help that can be afforded you till your health is established." The foundation of all earthly happiness is physical health; and yet men scarcely ever value it till they have lost it.

Remember, also, that too little sleep is almost as inevitably fatal as anything can be to your health and happiness. Suppose you *do* work very hard all day long, that is no reason why you should say, "I am not going to be a mere pack-horse; and if I cannot have pleasure by day I will have it at night." You are taking the very substance out of your body when you burn the lamp of pleasure till one or two o'clock at night. It may be that at certain seasons of the year you may, now and then, diminish the quantity of rest and sleep, and

still retain your health; but for a young man to follow the excitations of pleasure continually is like burning many wicks in one lamp. He cannot do it for any considerable length of time without destroying his constitution. There is nothing more inevitable than that the want of sleep undermines the body itself. As a general rule, eight hours of sleep are necessary for a young person. There is a difference, however, in the amount of sleep required by different persons of the same age. A nervous man does not usually need as much sleep as a phlegmatic man, for the reason that some men accomplish more sleep in the same time than others. A nervous man will walk a mile quicker, will eat his meals quicker, will do everything quicker, and will therefore sleep quicker than a phlegmatic man. Some men will do as much sleep-work in six hours as other men will in eight hours. Some, therefore, can do with less sleep than others; but whatever may be the amount which experience teaches you that you need, that amount you should take. It may excite a smile when I say it, but it is nevertheless true, that it is a part of your religious duty to sleep. A great many men have destroyed the usefulness of their lives through ignorance of this indispensable law of recuperation.

I may, without impropriety, speak of my own experience in this matter. I attribute much of my power of endurance to the discreet direction of an experienced father, from whom I obtained, early in life, some right ideas respecting diet, exercise, and sleep. I have been accustomed, under constant taxation of public labor, that made excitement inevitable and continued, for more than twenty years, to divide each day into two days, sleeping a little near the middle of the day.

For more than twenty years, under constant taxation of public labor of a most exciting kind, I have maintained health and good spirits by a conscientious and scrupulous observance of the laws of health, and in nothing have I been more careful than in securing sleep. God has made sleep to be a sponge by which to rub out fatigue. A man's roots are planted in night as in a soil, and out of it he comes every day with fresh growth and bloom.

Diet and out-of-door exercise are also elements of health not to be neglected with impunity. There are many who have not their choice in this regard; and I am truly sorry for those who are obliged, by the nature of their calling or the terms of their engagement, to forego exercise in the open air. It is a painful sight to see workingmen looking pale and emaciated, like plants that grow in the shade, without that robustness or that healthy hue that comes from work out of doors.

I desire that there may be no notions of religion which shall lead men to think that there is any harm in robust, manly exercise, — in fencing, riding, boxing, rowing, rolling, or casting the javelin or quoit. These exercises, when prudently and properly indulged in, are beneficial. Whatever tends to give you a robust and developed physical system is in favor of virtue and against vice, other things being equal.

All the passions that carry with them anxiety or care, anger, envy, jealousy, or fear, or any other of the malign feelings, are positively unhealthy. A man who lives in any of these lower feelings is living in a state in which he is all the time decreasing the vital con-

ditions of his body, and rendering himself more and more liable to be attacked by disease; whereas a man who lives in courage and hope, up above all the lower passions, in a state of cheerful happiness, is, from the nature of his feelings, all the time repelling the assaults of disease. A man who is buoyant and happy has a strong chance for health. Add to this the wickedness of a demoralizing indulgence of the passions, which is always unhealthy, and I do not wonder that so many men break down; I do not wonder that our streets are full of shambles where our young men are slaughtered in hecatombs, especially when they add to their other indulgences that of drinking beyond all bounds. It is strange to see how men will drain themselves of vitality in the ways of vice. I only marvel that men live as long as they do. I wonder that they live a year, when sometimes they live five years; I wonder that they live a month, where they live a year. If there were no reason in self-respect to lead us to check our appetites, there is a reason in health that should make a young man afraid as death of houses of dissipation and vice. You may think there is pleasure there, and so there is, just enough to scum over the cup of disease and death. The beginnings of the ways of vice may be pleasant, but the ends thereof are damnation.

I pass, next, to speak of the care and culture of your minds; and this part of my discourse relates especially to the young who are under employers, and are learning occupations that are not themselves directly intellectual. It is not a small thing for a man to be able to make his hands light by supplementing them with his head. The advantage which intelligence gives a man is very

great. It oftentimes increases one's mere physical ability full one half. Active thought, or quickness in the use of the mind, is very important in teaching us how to use our hands rightly in every possible relation and situation in life. The use of the head abridges the labor of the hands. There is no drudgery, there is no mechanical routine, there is no minuteness of function, that is not advantaged by education. If a man has nothing to do but to turn a grindstone, he had better be educated; if a man has nothing to do but to stick pins on a paper, he had better be educated; if he has to sweep the streets, he had better be educated. It makes no difference what you do, you will do it better if you are educated. An intelligent man knows how to bring knowledge to bear upon whatever he has to do. It is a mistake to suppose that a stupid man makes a better laborer than one who is intelligent. If I wanted a man to drain my farm, or merely to throw the dirt out from a ditch, I would not get a stupid drudge if I could help it. In times when armies have to pass through great hardships, it is the stupid soldiers that break down quickest; while the men of intelligence, who have mental resources, hold out longest. It is a common saying that blood will always tell in horses: I know that intelligence will tell in men.

Whatever your occupation may be, it is worth your while to be a man of thought and intellectual resources. It is worth your while to be educated thoroughly for any business. If you are a mechanic or tradesman, education is good enough for you, and you are good enough for it. Sometimes wonder is expressed that a man who has been through college, and who is there-

fore supposed to be educated, should bury himself in business. But why should he not? Has not a merchant a right to be an educated man? Do you suppose a man has no right to an education unless he is going to be a doctor, a minister, a lawyer, or some kind of a public man? I affirm the right of every man in the community to an education. A man should educate himself for his own sake, even if his education should benefit no one else in the world. Every man's education does, however, benefit others besides himself. There is no calling, except that of slave-catching, for Christian governments, that is not made better by brains. No matter what a man's work is, he is a better man for having had a thorough mind-drilling. If you are to be a farmer, go to college or to the academy, first. If you are to be a mechanic, and you have an opportunity of getting an education, get that first. If you mean to follow the lowest calling, — one of those callings termed "menial," — do not be ignorant; have knowledge. A man can do without luxuries and wealth and public honors, but not without knowledge. Poverty is not disreputable, but ignorance is.

One of the things which our age and which this land has to develop, is the compatibility of manual labor with real refinement and education. This is to be one of the problems of the age. We must show that knowledge is not the monopoly of professions, not the privilege of wealth, not the prerogative of leisure, but that knowledge and refinement belong to hard-working men as much as to any other class of men. And I hope to see the day when there will be educated day-laborers, educated mechanics, refined and educated

farmers and ship-masters; for we must carry out into practice our theory of men's equality, and of common worth in matters of education. We must endeavor to inspire every calling in life with an honest ambition for intelligence. There is no calling that will not be lifted up by it. Whatever may be your business, then, make it a point to get from it, or in spite of it, a good education.

Never whine over what you may suppose to be the loss of early opportunities. A great many men have good early opportunities who never improve them; and many have lost their early opportunities without losing much. Every man may educate himself that wishes to. It is the will that makes the way. Many a slave that wanted knowledge has listened while his master's children were saying their letters and putting them together to form easy words, and thus caught the first elements of spelling; and then, lying flat on his belly before the raked-up coals and embers, with a stolen book, has learned to read and write. If a man has such a thirst for knowledge as that, I do not care where you put him, he will become an educated man.

Hugh Miller, the quarry man, became one of the most learned men in natural science in the Old World. Roger Sherman came up from a shoemaker's bench. A blacksmith may become a universal linguist. You can educate yourself. Where there is a will there is a way; and in almost every business of life there is much which demands reading, study, and thinking. Every mechanic should make himself a respectable mathematician. He ought to understand the principles of his business; and if, when he has been engaged in it

five or ten years, he has never had the interest to search out such of those principles as are within his reach, it is a sign that he is without laudable ambition. Every man who has to do with construction should have a knowledge of the philosophy of mechanics.

A clerk in a dry-goods store has an encyclopædia on his shelves. If he will trace back the fabrics to the countries from whence they came; if he will learn of what materials they are composed, the climate of the country in which each grew, the nature of the soil in which each was produced, the kind of people by whom each article was wrought, the process by which it was made, the character of the machinery employed in its manufacture; and will seek to answer the thousands of questions which are suggested to the mind by the color, the figure, etc., of the various articles by which he is surrounded, he will find that there is in any ordinary store of dry-goods more than a man could learn in a lifetime. If all the knowledge that would be required to trace out the facts relating to all the fabrics in Stewart's store were to be written, Appleton's bookstore would hardly hold the books that it would fill. But if the clerk stands in the store with his hands behind him, thinking that his only business is to sell dry-goods, his goods will not be half so dry as he is. It is a shame for men to remain ignorant in the midst of provocatives to knowledge. There should be so strong a hunger for knowledge among men, that no provocatives would be required to induce them to obtain it. It is a disgrace for a man to be ignorant that has lived five years a freeman in a free community. If he comes under the bankrupt law and pleads stupidity, that is another thing.

Life itself, moreover, is an academy. There is something to be learned from everybody, in every place, about everything. A man that has eyes and ears, and uses them, can go nowhere without finding himself a pupil and everybody a teacher. Conceit it is, a contemptible satisfaction with your present state, a complacent pride, that stagnates all your faculties, and leads you up and down the street, among all sorts of men, collecting nothing. Every ride in a car, every walk in the street, every sail in a boat, every visit to the store, the shop, or the dwelling, should make you a richer man in knowledge. You should never return without some conscious increase of information.

Remember, too, in respect to this matter of education, that you are a citizen, and that you are bound to have that information which shall qualify you for an honest participation in public affairs. You are also bound to have a knowledge of current events, which no man can have who does not read the newspapers. Newspapers are the schoolmasters of the common people. The newspaper is one of the things that we may felicitate ourselves upon. That endless book, the newspaper, is our national glory. For example, how many of our young men and young women, now that Europe stands all ajar, when apparently new combinations are to take place upon a scale that is gigantic, such as may take place but once in the course of their lifetime, — how many young men and women are preparing themselves to follow these events? How many have taken down the atlas, and marked out the lines of France, of the Italian provinces, of the Austrian Empire, and of the Prussian Empire? How many have drawn the

boundaries of Tuscany, acquainted themselves with the position of Turin, and traced the course of the Ticino? How many know where Piedmont is located?

When I was a lad some ten years old, I had the privilege of going to school to a farmer's son, who was himself a farmer and also a captain of the militia. I recollect to have heard my father say of him, that he had studied military affairs in his quiet career so thoroughly, that probably there was not another man in the State of Connecticut that could detail so fully the history and philosophy of all the campaigns of Napoleon as he. This was a mere incidental remark made at the table, but it has had a great deal to do with my life. It opened to me the idea, though I did not know it then, that a workingman in humble circumstances might, by ordinary diligence, put himself in possession of information that should be world-wide.

I can say, also, that in an early day my own mind was very much interested in the peninsular war between the French and Spanish and English armies, in Spain. I was so interested in the events connected with that war, that I carefully read Napier's matchless history of it, — one of the noblest monuments of military history ever given to the world. I studied minutely, with map in hand, that whole campaign. I never read a book in college, or during the whole course of my life, that did me half so much good as that history, though it was a matter but incidental to my profession.

Now, do not suppose that to obtain this information of current events in your own land, or upon the broad theater of the world, will require a great deal of time

which you must withdraw from other things. Almost every man wastes as many five minutes and ten minutes as he would require to give himself a good education. You throw away time enough to make you a wise man, both in book literature and current events. A volume read a little every morning wastes away most rapidly. A man that is much occupied, in the course of a year, would have leisure in the crevices of his time if he took the parings, the rinds of it; if he took a little in the morning before others were up, and he might take a great deal then, if he got up when he ought to; if he took a little before each meal and a little after each meal; if he took a little on his way to his business and a little on his way back from his business; if he took a little while riding in the cars and a little while crossing the ferries, — I say that even a much-occupied man would, in the course of one year, have leisure in these crevices of his time to make himself master of the history of his own country. It does not take a man a great while to read a book through, if he only keeps at it.

A history of the institutions of the country, its laws and its polity; a history of the principal nations of the world, their manners and their customs; a history of the physical globe, its geology, its geography, and its natural productions; and some knowledge of the arts and of the fine arts, — may be had by every laboring man, every clerk, and every woman. There is no excuse for you if you do not understand these things. You do not need to go to school, to a college, or to an academy to learn them. They are published in books, and the books are accessible. Somebody has got them. You

need not advertise in the newspapers, asking for a man who will lend you an encyclopædia. You can learn something everywhere. Everybody can tell you something. Ask for knowledge, if you desire it. If you were hungry, I do not believe you would starve. I think you would ask for food before you would die. I think you would work for bread before you would perish. And you ought to be ten times as hungry for knowledge as for food for the body.

Among the finest pictures in the Boston Athenæum, and the finest part of the library of the Massachusetts Historical Collection, you will find those pictures and books which were collected and bound during the lifetime, and donated at the death, of a man who spent his days in the active practice of a mechanical employment. He was a leather-dresser. He bought the best books and read them, and then secured for them the very best dress, — for a good book deserves a good dress, — and at his death he gave them to these public institutions; and they are valuable beyond what they would bring in market as so much treasure. I never look at those books in the Massachusetts Historical Collection, and at those pictures in the Boston Athenæum, without thinking how much a mechanic can do.

Here was a man who was fond of art, and who built himself up in knowledge, nothwithstanding his business was that of a tanner. This business, however, even though there be a Scriptural precedent for it, is not an inviting one. The class of men engaged in that business now have no particular taste for the fine arts; but the time has been when they had, and the time may come when they will have again. There is no business

so derogatory that culture is not compatible with it. The trouble is, men do not want to know, or else they are lazy.

Why should you, an apprentice or a clerk or a day-workman, not wish to see galleries of pictures as much as I or any other man? I see that there is a great deal of enthusiasm about Church's picture, and I do not wonder at it. I am proud of the picture and of the man who painted it. But I go among some classes of people, and hear not one word about it. Now, why should not a blacksmith, as well as any other man, say, "I have heard that there is a splendid picture on exhibition up town, and I am going to see it"? Why should not a man who wields the broad-axe say, "I am going to see it"? Then there is the Academy of Design. I look, and those I see there are principally richly dressed people. I am not sorry to see persons in silk and satin and broadcloth there; but I am sorry not to see there more clerks and workingmen. I am astonished that I do not see more there from among the fifty thousand clerks and the two hundred and fifty thousand laboring men in New York, when I remember that fifty cents will give a person permission to go there as much as he pleases during a whole season. The trouble is, they are hungry in the stomach and not in the head. People should be hungry with the eye and the ear as well as with the mouth. If all a man's necessaries of life go in at the port-hole of the stomach, it is a bad sign. A man's intelligence should be regarded by him as of more importance than the gratification of his physical desires. I long to see my countrymen universally intelligent. I long to see those

in the lower walks of life building themselves up in all true appetites and relishes and tastes. I love to see them aspiring after knowledge and refinement, and employing the means required to obtain them. In this way, should you never become rich, you can afford to be poor. A woman who does not know anything cannot afford to live in an attic, and sew for five cents a shirt, half so well as one who is intelligent. A woman who has a soul that can appreciate God's blessings, that can read his secrets in nature, that can see his love for his creatures displayed in all his works, — she, if anybody, can bear that hardship. I pity the drudge that has no intelligence or refinement. If I see poor people that have cultivated minds, I say, "Thank God, they have so much, at least." There are none that stand hardship so well as those who are cultivated. If, having secured intelligence and refinement, you ever do become rich, you will not be dependent upon your wealth for happiness, and therefore you will not be in danger of the vulgar ostentation of crude riches.

There are two things that delight my very soul. First, I delight to see a hard-working and honest laboring man, especially if he has some dirty calling like that, for instance, of a butcher, a tallow-chandler, or a dealer in fish or oil, — I delight to see such a man get rich, by fair and open methods, and then go and build him a house in the best neighborhood in the place, and build it so that everybody says, "He has got a fine house, and it is in good taste too." It does me good, it makes me fat to the very marrow, to see him do that. And, next, when he prospers, I delight to see him, after he has built his house so as to adapt it to all

the purposes of a household, employ his wealth with such judicious taste, and manifest such an appreciation of things fine and beautiful, that it shall say to the world, with silent words louder than any vocalization, "A man may be a workingman and follow a menial calling, and yet carry within him a noble soul and have a cultivated and refined nature." I like to see men that have been chrysalids break their covering and come out with all the beautiful colors of the butterfly.

I have not half exhausted the interest I feel, nor said all that is proper to be uttered, in reference to the intelligence of those who are called to labor, yet I will not pursue this point further.

In the last place, I must not fail to urge upon every one the importance of personal religion in his toil and strife of life. I urge it upon every man as a duty which he owes to God. I urge it upon every man as a joy and comfort which he owes to himself. The sweetest life that a man can live is that which is keyed to love toward God and love toward man. I urge it upon the young especially as a safeguard and help in all parts of their life. I urge it, lastly, upon every man as a preparation for that great and solemn event which bounds every man's life, and which cannot be far off from any man.

I shall close this discourse by reading words which, though written three thousand years ago, come rolling down to us from the past without having lost one single particle of freshness, and which are just as true now as they have been at any intermediate age since they were first uttered: —

"Trust in the Lord with all thine heart, and lean not

unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes; fear the Lord, and depart from evil. It shall be health to thy navel and marrow to thy bones. Honor the Lord with thy substance and with the first-fruits of all thy increase; so shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord, neither be weary of his correction; for whom the Lord loveth he correcteth, even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. Happy is the man that findeth wisdom and the man that getteth understanding; for the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. She is more precious than rubies; and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. Length of days is in her right hand, and in her left hand riches and honor. Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her, and happy is every one that retaineth her." Amen and amen.

IX.

PROFANE SWEARING.

"But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea, and your nay, nay, lest ye fall into condemnation."—Jas. v. 12.

THERE is a great deal of difference between a judicial oath and profane swearing. Both of them are an appeal to higher powers. Both of them, either directly or indirectly, imply a reference to the authority and the sanctity of God's judgment. Where, for some important end, men make affirmations and bind themselves to the truth of what they say by a solemn appeal to God; where they do it in temperate moments and with reverence; where they do it, not so much by the motion of their own feelings as by the administration of a tribunal, and under appointed forms; and where they are in earnest in thus giving solemnity to their statements of truth, — not only do they not violate reverence nor mar the solemnity that should always attend the name of God, but they enhance these elements of veneration. On the other hand, when men without a purpose, on the most trivial occasions, in a manner worse than light, inspired by angry and violent feeling, bring out the

name of God or of sacred things to be trodden under foot of their passions, they do great irreverence to God or to these sacred things, and therefore do themselves great harm.

If an oath be administered by a civil magistrate, it does not lie under the condemnation of Scripture; and yet, I am bound to say in passing, that the manner in which oaths are administered by civil magistrates in our courts of justice is such as to make it almost desirable that they should be entirely dispensed with. It has become wellnigh a farce. These oaths have ceased to be consciously appeals to God. They are the emptiest formalities. They add very little to the sanctity of the statements that are made. A person who has conscience will state the truth under such circumstances without an oath; and a person who is without conscience will not state it any more nearly under an oath.

Profane swearing, however, is seldom an appeal for the confirmation of anything. It is an aimless and useless employment of the Divine name. It is generally accompanied with cursing. There is a difference between cursing and swearing. Swearing is some mode of reference to the divine Being and divine things and sanctities; whereas cursing is a solicitation of evil upon a fellow-man or some other object.

When we consider that the best thoughts of men and their highest and noblest qualities are involved in their religion, in their conception of the divine Being, and of the place where he dwells, profane swearing can mean nothing less than the habit of using vulgarly and grossly those most sacred thoughts of the human mind.

It would seem as though this were impossible. It

would seem as though men could scarcely be brought to empty their minds of the very treasures, the best things which belong to humanity, that they might be trodden under foot; but so it is.

There is no evil more widespread than that of profane swearing. Physicians know that after our war, when our soldiers disbanded, they carried from their camps to their homes, in cities and villages and country places, many infectious disorders, and that for years the medical practitioner had largely to do with camp diseases, or variations of them.

And there were many other mischiefs that went with the war. Among them was the more general outbreaking of profanity. It is stated by those who are to be believed, that it existed very largely in the armies and in the camps; that men who had never sworn at home learned the bad trick in the army; and that even members of the church, professedly Christian men, indulged themselves in this guilty luxury. And it seems to me that there has broken out, among the young and among others, a greater license. I hope I am mistaken, but it has seemed to me as though there was more facility in the use of profane language, as though it had crept into circles where before it was principally disallowed, and as though lips indulged themselves in the milder forms of objurgation or imprecation that at other times had been clean of such impurity. I think, therefore, that it is not untimely for me to discuss before you the nature of profane swearing and the evils that accompany it.

Men often answer, when they are reprehended, that swearing is a mere superficial habit; that it is not really

and seriously meant; that the imprecations which they utter are all empty and shallow; that they do not mean what they say. Sometimes they tell you that they could lay aside swearing without the least difficulty. At other times they tell you that it is a thing which they could not possibly cure themselves of. They insist that at any rate it is but a skin disease, and that a man may be a noble fellow, warm-hearted, robust, truth-telling, faithful to obligations, industrious, moral, and in the main a good son or father and neighbor, though he be addicted a little to swearing. The habit of swearing is a mere interjectional habit, men say.

It is worth our while, therefore, to look a little into it, and see if it be so mild a fault.

What, then, is the effect of swearing upon taste and the moral sensibilities? It takes away from the highest themes their sanctity, and from the noblest names their grandeur. Irreverence for the best thoughts of mankind, — can that be harmless? Are men by nature or by practice so addicted to reverence that it can do them but little harm to lower the tone and intensity of it? Are men so filled with a sense of the glories of the invisible, of the overruling powers, that it can do them no harm if you take away from them the sense of God, present with us? Is it a light thing to have all our ideals debased? Is it a light thing to have a man's noble and moral imaginations stained and daubed by his passions? Is it a light matter so utterly to destroy veneration that there is none in the heaven above and none in all the universe that is so high but that a man can take His name as a football for his passions? Is it a small thing to destroy men's reverence for those

names, those personages that are of transcendent dignity and importance? Is it a small thing so far as the person himself is concerned?

Try it on a more familiar plane. Is it of no importance that the names of those whom you love are kept free from reproach and sacred? Would you, that have spirit and are faithful to your friendships, permit men to soil the names of those who are nearest and dearest to you with foul epithets or with gross familiarity? Would you not stop them on the moment? And why is it, but that men feel everywhere without reflection, spontaneously, that friendship and the sense of delicacy and honor, as they inhere in the names of those who are dearly related to them, are marred and tarnished when those names are abused? Would you yourself be willing, would you dare, to use the names of your father and your mother so that there should perish from them the associations which you had of the dignities and sweetnesses of the household, — the meanings which make *father* and *mother* words of music to you, which sound in your memory and kindle up your ideals? Would you, in the outburst of your passions, damn your father and curse your mother, and roll these names round in the wallow and filth of earthly things? Does not every man shrink from it as a thing monstrous and unnatural? Would you, if your mother were passed away, swear by her name? Would you curse by her memory? Would you, with all ingenious combinations, point the edge of your affirmation by intense passions with your mother's name? You know you would not. A very beast you would conceive yourself to be if you did. Would you, young man, proud of your sister, to

whom she is as a flower, — you who rejoice to hear her praises, — permit her name to be abused or tossed from lip to lip? There is something generous in a brother's love, as well as something devoted in a sister's love; and if you walked among your companions and they employed her name, so dear to you, so full of sweetness and delicacy, in such a way as to vulgarize it by familiarity, would there not be war between you and them, and would you not feel, "I cannot afford to have a name in which is treasured so much of my life humbled and degraded"? Who that had passed from the state of the lover into the wedded relation would permit his wife's name to be shamefully debased, lowered, by being mouthed by men for vulgar purposes?

There is not a single one of the relationships of life, that could be used as profane men use the name of God, except by the most degraded of men.

Now is this irreverential use of sacred names of no consequence? Is objection to it a mere illusion? Is not the practice, on the contrary, depressing and destroying? It is. When, therefore, men take those names which are above every other name, out of which come *father* and *mother*, — the name of God the Creator, and of Jesus Christ the Saviour, and of the Holy Ghost the Enlightener, — and degrade them; when men bring down these august titles and employ them in their most familiar speech, in the indulgence of their passions, in their brutal wassails, — they are destroying the very bloom, the very sensibility, the very moral quality, of their nature.

You say that it does not do you any hurt to swear. I say it does. You say that a man may be generous

and truth-speaking, though he swear. I say that it is impossible for a man to sweep out of the heavens, as with a sponge, all the sacredness of God, and be as good a man as he was before. I say that it takes the temper out of a man's honor. I say that it essentially lowers a man's being, to be a profane swearer. You may think that it is a trifling vice, a foible; but I say that it is an essential degradation, that it is a central sin, for a man to destroy his reverence for that which is noblest and best.

At the very beginning, therefore, profane swearing, this irreverential use of divine names and divine thoughts, deteriorates a man's moral tone. It lowers him in the scale of being.

There is another fact following this, which we should do well to measure and consider, namely, that while we are thus injuring our own selves, we are at the same time corrupting others, since swearing of necessity is public, since it is open, and falls upon the ears of those who are around about us, setting an example which will be peculiarly seductive to persons of a susceptible temperament, — to the imitative, the sympathetic, the heedless, the uncultured.

There are many vices which destroy men themselves, where they are, as it is said, "their own worst enemies." But while profane swearing, or an irreverential dealing with sacred themes, injures the man himself more or less, it also injures those who are associated with him. It takes away the purity and the beauty of sacred things to those who are not accustomed to it. The man who in the shop is not guarded in his conversation, and who is perpetually pouring out violent oaths.

is essentially injuring his companions who work with him there.

It is accounted very discreditable for a man to carry his diseases around obtrusively in the presence of other people. If a man who had a loathsome itch should go around in refined society, rubbing against men, women, children, cleanly and respectable persons, and should, when cautioned against the mischief that he was doing, say, "Yes, yes, yes, — a mere skin matter," and should go on conferring it upon other men, what would you think of him?

Young men, under the influence of their passions, infected with the disease of swearing, have gone about pouring out their billingsgate and profane oaths, deteriorating not men's bodily conditions, but their moral purity, their imagination, taking star after star out of their heavens, and more and more breaking the power of the great invisible world, in which is man's true strength and treasure; but can one do this, and still pretend to be a man?

If there were such a thing as a silent oath; if there were such a thing as dry swearing; if a man swore under his handkerchief, — there would be less to be reprehended; but to go spewing out oaths along the street, on the deck, in the shop, where men do congregate, and to pollute their ears, making all that listen common sewers of the filth, conveying it away, is abominable. It is not a mere foible. It is a nastiness which ought to stamp every man as a vulgar fellow. You have no more right to swear in my ear than you have to insult my father and mother.

This leads me to say, that while swearing is a perni-

cious example to those who are susceptible, it oftentimes becomes excessive impoliteness and unkindness to those who are sensitive to the dignity and grandeur of the divine Being.

It requires but very little culture to have regard for people's feelings. I will bring you men that live by pugilism who, where there is sickness and death, exhibit a sort of clumsy delicacy. No man would go into a house where there was death, and talk to those who were bereaved in the midst of their sorrow and anguish as he would talk to persons under ordinary circumstances. Men make allowance for such things. They regard the feelings of their fellows. But the swearer does not. He goes into the midst of those who are shocked and hurt by profane oaths, and swears regardless of their suffering.

God is my Father, and when you take his name brutally upon your lips, you hurt me; but you have no right to hurt me. You hurt me more than if you laid your hand on my person. You hurt me in my highest feelings. You hurt me where I am consciously striving to build up my true manhood. You throw your arrow high, and it strikes near the very heart.

How men sometimes drop an oath in the presence of Christians on purpose to disturb their feelings! As men stir up a beleaguered city, throwing in bombs, so swearers often throw oaths at Christian men to stir them up.

Now, when I am living in the faith of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, with a consciousness that it is by the death of the Saviour that I am spared; when I have gathered around these names the sweetest

thoughts and the purest sanctities which are possible to the soul, and have dressed them with all that shall make them precious to my thought, my life, and my life to come, so that all I have is in them, and so that I can say, "Chief among ten thousand and altogether lovely is my Redeemer," — who is he that profanes the sanctity of these emotions by indulging in my presence in vile and villainous oaths? A man who swears, first damages his own moral sense, then misleads those about him, and then is guilty of cruel impoliteness to those to whom God's name is sweet and sacred.

Swearing is a mean thing for a man to practice; and, garnish it as you will, if you are a profane swearer you are a *mean fellow.*

It is also a matter of dread insult to God, and therefore a matter of gross impiety, a matter of guilt, and a matter of danger. There can be no excuse for it. There is no excuse for wickedness that is valid, but there are often many palliations. That is to say, many of the sins that men commit are in the line of animal obedience. When one commits the sin of intemperance, we know that there is a natural appetite along the line of which he may travel with perfect propriety. We know that intemperance in any direction is simply excess in right things; and we may say that there is some justification in the temperament and constitution. Some have a love of drinking. Some have a fiery nerve which tempts them to drink. A man may be a glutton, but in becoming one he is in the line of the indulgence of normal passions. Lusts, even, may plead that they are but the unregulated exercise of great passions which were implanted for wise purposes by the

Creator in the constitution of man. But for profanity there is no such palliation. It does not belong to any great constitutional want. It is a perversion of all that is most sacred, highest, and most honorable. It is without the excuse of underlying temptation. There is no faculty of swearing implanted in the human mind. There is no natural tendency that way. It is wanton, perverse, and without the excuse which attends many of the vices of human nature.

I am sorry to say that women swear. To what extent the swearing of women prevails in society I do not undertake to say; but that there are many who are cultured, and who stand in positions of some eminence, that swear, I do know. And that there is a certain tendency in that direction, I do know. While I claim that in the upward scale woman has a right to be the equal of man in everything that is true and pure and noble and good and virtuous, I do say, for the sake of the sanctity of the name of woman, that she has no right to seek an equality with man in the things that are vulgar and base and degrading. Woman enshrines, to our thought, that which is the sweetest, the purest, and the most attractive. In her we look for patience in goodness and for disinterested kindness; in her we believe God has created a soul very fruitful in delicacies and in all beauteous refinement. These qualities belong to the constitution of woman more essentially than to the rugged constitution of man. Man battles with physical things, and has sturdier physical attainments. Woman is more in communion with the invisible, with sentiment, with worship, and with God. We are shocked, therefore, and shocked with good

reason and beyond measure, when we hear women take the name of the Lord Jesus Christ on their lips with irreverence. A woman swearing! a wife! a mother! How dare she touch her child! How dare she ask for a blessing of God! It is a perversion of the sex. It is an outrage upon all who have revered the purity and dignity and nobleness of womanhood.

But there are many who say, "I swear without thinking." How far down has a man gone when you come to consider what profane swearing is, who can make such an excuse as this in justification of himself? If a man says, "I am an honest man; all my transactions in life have been scrupulously honest in the main, but on one occasion, when I was pressed to the uttermost, I did consent, though not without a struggle, to misappropriate funds," even for that he is condemned. But suppose a man should say, "Well, I did pervert trust funds, — that is so; but really I did it without thinking." When a man has got so that he does not know whether he is stealing or not, is he justifiable? Suppose a man who is in the habit of going into all kinds of company, and using the most outrageously obscene language, should, on being complained of to the police and thrust out of doors, say, "Did I talk so? I am getting so that I do not know when I am talking decently and when I am not." Would that be a proper excuse? And yet, when men are checked and rebuked for profanity, they say, as if that were an excuse, "Really, we did it without thinking." Ah, then, have you sunk so low as that?

Children of Christian parents, taught to lift your

faces when you scarcely knew what it meant, and say, "Our Father who art in heaven," and now blacken that name with oaths, and not know it! Invoking from heaven the terrors of Divine justice which overhang the guilt of wicked men, and rearing up the ghastly forms of penalty from beneath; doing it daily in conversation, and having a conscience so insensitive and so wanting in delicacy that you say, "I do it without thinking"! I know you will agree with me that this is not a valid excuse for any man; nay, it is self-condemnation.

Men say, "Swearing is a bad habit, I admit; but I have insensibly fallen into it from the influence of company, or rather from a want of reflection, and it has become so fastened on me that I cannot cure myself of it." I beg your pardon. No man can cure himself of a bad habit who does not want to; but when you go into the house of God, when you go among Christian men, when you are where clergymen are present, you do not swear. If you begin to, you check yourself. When you go into a waiting-room that is full of ladies, you do not swear. You can restrain yourself from swearing when there is a motive for it. You would be ashamed to swear in the presence of refined and cultivated women. If you say that you cannot remedy it, I say that you can; for you do sometimes. You show that you can control yourself under such circumstances as I have mentioned; and if you can under such circumstances, then you can under other circumstances. What you lack is the will to do it. What you want is moral feeling. If you had a sense of the enormity of the evil, if you saw it as it is, you could easily break it off. I do not say that men of violent passions are not some-

times provoked to the utterance of explosive interjections; but I say that the temptation to profane swearing can be restrained as easily as other more violent temptations.

Here let me say that the whole crowd of coward's oaths come under the same general designation. They are not so injurious as profane oaths, but they lead to the same injuries. When a man says, "Darn it," he means "Damn it," though he does not want to say so. When a man says, "By Jupiter," he means "By the Highest, by the Supreme." These little coward's oaths are feeders to profane oaths. They lead a man along towards the worst kinds of swearing. They are, at any rate, disfigurements to good, pure conversation. They are warts on a man's language. They add nothing to what he says, but detract much from it.

Therefore I say that these petty oaths, with which young persons' mouths are filled, are vain and foolish in this, that they prepare the way for those greater and more audacious forms of swearing of which I have been speaking.

Men say, "I know that in a sense swearing is bad; but then, some of the best of men that I ever knew in my life swear. General So-and-so,—he was the very soul of honor, and yet he would let oaths fly like bullets in battle. Admiral So-and-so used to swear occasionally." It was none the less one of the greatest of faults because these men had excellences. I have seen men who carried great wens on their cheek and neck, and yet their feet were sound, and they had good digestion, and their arms and hands were all right; but I never saw anybody that undertook to get a wen on

him because he saw wens on other men who were all right in every other respect.

Here is a lady of extreme beauty and delicacy of thought and sweetness of expression; the very blue of heaven melts in her eye; but she has a cancer on her breast. Is she any better for that? People do not say, "That splendid creature has a cancer; let us have one." Men do not usually reason in that way. It is only in respect to moral deformities that we ignore common-sense. Wickedness ignores common-sense all through.

Not to protract this matter longer, let me make an appeal to you. Can the habit of insulting sacred things, — can the habit of doing violence to the highest obligations which a man can have, so that they are tarnished and disfigured and degraded, — can the habit of perverting the name of God so that it does not mean purity nor truth nor honor nor sanctity nor morality nor love, and so that it does not, like sweet music, draw us heavenward, but becomes, rather, a name that men associate with vulgar passions and coarse thoughts and base uses, — can such a habit as this be allowed?

Young man, will you ever swear again? Yes; take one oath more, and that not a profane one! Now, in the house of God, with uplifted heart and hands vow before God that with his help you will never soil your lips again with profanity.

Many of you have been thinking about having more virtues. You have thought that you would reform; but you have not known where to begin. Is not this a good place for a beginning? You have been loose-lipped and foul-mouthed. Vow, first, "I will never

again take God's name in vain." And then join another vow to that. Say, "I will never again be guilty of foul expressions. My lips shall be clean. I will never say anything that I would be ashamed to say in the presence of my mother or of my sister or of my wife, or that I would have been ashamed to say in her presence before she was my wife." Do you not think that the vow taken and registered, "I will swear no more, and I will utter no more vileness under any circumstances," would be a good vow to begin reformation with?

Well, if you take these steps to break off the vice of profanity, why should you not make them simply the first steps of a more entire reformation? Why stop on the threshold? Is it not time that you should begin the higher manhood for which you were consecrated in the cradle?

Many of you mean to be Christians. Why is it not the time to become Christians now? Is not the transition most noble, from swearing by the Lord Jesus Christ to lifting up holy hands and swearing fealty to him? You who have abused the name of Jehovah and its associations, is it not time for you to come reverently and call on the name of Jehovah? Is it not time for many of you, if you mean to live Christian lives, to begin those lives? And having begun to examine and correct your habits, do as the farmer does, who goes over his farm in the spring to look at his fences and repair them, putting on a rail where it has been thrown down, straightening up a post where it stands awry, replacing a board that has been broken down by the snow, and not stopping till the

whole work is thoroughly done. When you begin the work of reformation, do not stop with one single thing. Many persons begin to reform, and their reformation is good as far as it goes; but they do not reform enough. That is as if a man should put one part of his fence up and leave the other down.

Begin with this more obvious fault, because men see it, and therefore are more affected by it. Help one another by your example. Swear no more. Say no more foul and disallowable things. And begin to pray. Commence with the resolution that by the help of God you will allow no known duty to pass unfulfilled. Accept the Lord Jesus Christ as your charter and rule and law and by-law of life; and begin, according to your best light, the Christian life. God will help you, — the God of your father.

X.

VULGARITY.

"What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul?" — Mark viii. 36.

HOW much worldly wisdom there is in the heavenly Book! "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way?" asks the Psalmist; and answers clearly enough, "By taking heed thereto, according to thy word." If a man will only follow that advice, he cannot go far astray. What! in getting on in the world? Yes; for getting on in the world depends more on moral causes than men are apt to think.

Every young man who starts out with fine opportunities and high hopes, or with the energy of determination fired high and the will to conquer success, looks forward to the time when he shall have amassed money, made himself a name, acquired influence, and raised himself above the vulgar herd of scrabblers in the dust below. Ah, but beware! You may win all the success you dream of, and yet be as vulgar as the lowest.

There is a danger here that young men need to be warned against, — a distinction not merely of words, but of things. Vulgarity is a fault which we readily see

when it stands out in all grossness, as in the indecent, the brutal, the purse-proud, the mocker of infirm persons, the cruel, — all these every one knows and admits to be vulgar. Why? What is the essence of vulgarity? These are extreme cases, but they involve principles which apply also to others, less markedly but not less really vulgar.

How then can we know what would be vulgar under certain circumstances? For want of a safer guide, it is perhaps well enough to judge by custom; but a true man is one who is independent of all customs and rules, having risen so high that he can interpret what is right and noble and manly and refined, by his own intuition. It is very desirable that one should be able to carry into life with him an inward standard of what is refined and noble, or what is vulgar and ignoble, which he can apply to himself. And let this be it: —

Whenever you act from your animal and passional nature — your lower faculties — under circumstances which require that you should act upon a higher plane, you are acting with vulgarity.

Apply this to the occupations and conditions of men in life. A man is not vulgar because his occupation is low; and yet we are apt to speak of men in that way. To be sure, the term *vulgar* does not necessarily imply a moral reproach. We speak of "vulgar fractions," meaning merely common or ordinary fractions; we speak of many things as being vulgar or common in a general way, without meaning to cast moral reproach upon them. But the vulgarity which implies boorishness, offensiveness to taste, lowness of mind, baseness,

or meanness, is a term too loosely applied by men to their fellows. For instance, there is an impression in society that many persons are to be called vulgar simply because they do not dress well, because they are obliged to labor for a living, because their occupation is itself very humble, menial even. It is therefore of importance that we should discriminate as to words in such matters as these.

A man's occupation is not vulgar simply because it is coarse, because it is low, or because it is unremunerative. A man's business is not vulgar if it be right in itself, though it serve the lowest and the poorest wants of society. If an occupation is pursued with integrity; if the man make it the medium through which he shows himself truthful, faithful, honest, upright; if he carry into it the spirit of true manhood, — it is not vulgar. There is no occupation that is low or menial merely from the fact that it serves men's wants. It is quite possible for one to stand in relations of service, or even servitude, to his fellow-men, and yet not be menial. All subordinate positions are to be accepted in the providence of God, not as humbling us, even when we are obliged to go down from higher positions to them. And whatever occupation being useful to men is accepted in this spirit and is filled with fidelity and earnestness and true manliness, is a respectable one. It cannot be called vulgar, in the offensive sense of that term.

It may be that a man's raiment is coarse. It ought to be so, to be adapted to coarse occupations. It may be that long continuance in humble pursuits renders a man's habits less refined and less brilliant. His con-

versation, as we should naturally suppose it would, may hover around the subjects with which he is most conversant, and follow the line of his own pursuits. But offensive vulgarity does not attach to external conditions. It belongs to internal moral states. Thousands of times we have seen, and we shall see in increasing numbers as intelligence spreads among the common people, that the noblest dispositions and the noblest powers may lie hid in common occupations. It is an act of vulgarity for a man to regard common work and plain workmen as vulgar. It is vulgar, because mean, not to be able to estimate manliness wherever we find it, and however rude its exterior may be. Wherever you find patience, fidelity, honor, kindness, truth, there you find respectability, though it be in the quarry, though it be in the colliery, though it may be in the lowest places of human industry. But wherever you find guises and pretenses and sweet insincerities and shuffling lies and all manner of unmanly glozings, there you find vulgarity, no matter how gorgeous the apparel and how gilded the apartment. Yet even in the lowest circumstances, if a man does not rise to the privilege of his condition, — if he shows himself careless of the fact that he is a child of immortality, — if he carries himself without a consciousness that he is a man, simply because he is poor, and his occupation is poor and unremunerative, — that is vulgar in him.

All men are of God, and all men to God belong; and all men have a right to the port and dignity of sons of God. Because one is in menial conditions of life, it does not become him to forget this, or to carry himself less royally than a king's son should.

The royal families of Europe are accustomed to send their children out to prepare them for their destiny. One goes into the army, and another into the navy. We have lately been entertaining the Duke Alexis. He is an officer of the imperial Russian navy; but he is not less every inch an emperor's son in his own thought because he wears the garb of a seaman, or because he serves in the navy upon the sea.

God's sons are scattered up and down throughout the earth; and because he has put some higher and some lower, and some lower still, it is not for them to forget that, whatever their places may be, however low may be their station, they are the sons of God. This sense of the nobility of character; this consciousness of what man is, of himself, by virtue of what he has in connection with God; this feeling that

"A man 's a man for a' that," —

ought to be strong in every heart. When a man is in low circumstances and coarse apparel, if he himself shrinks back and is ashamed of it, and apologizes, and seems to be annoyed, it unmans him and ruins him. He lacks self-respect, and therefore is vulgar. He is so, not because he is poor outwardly, but because he is poor inwardly.

On the other hand, all compliance with wicked customs in society, all prosperity founded upon the barter of moral principle, all respectability which we gain by an exchange of our moral sense for our worldly good, — all this is vulgar. For you cannot so dress up a violation of moral principle as to make it other than vulgar. You cannot express a mean sentiment in such poetic

and glowing language that it will not still be mean. You cannot, with flowing measures, with the music of numbers, or with the gorgeousness of rhetoric, express salacious thoughts and base desires and not have them infernal, any more than you can put manly and glowing and noble sentiments in language so simple and plain that they will not be respectable, — yea, royal.

Wherefore, if it please God to call you to your life's duties in spheres that are externally humble, make it up inside. And, on the other hand, beware of feeling that your success in life depends upon your securing external position where you are obliged to do it by mere connivance, by the sacrifice of your own self-respect, by pretending to believe what you do not believe, by pretending to be what you are not, by any of those sinister and indirect ways by which you put your higher nature underneath the feet of your lower nature. Your house may be large, your saloons may be gilded, but that does not make essential meanness noble. A man may stand at the top of society, and yet be at the bottom of it. As many and many a man wears grand apparel who is a culprit; as many and many a man walks among the best, and carries the worst disposition; so a man may seem to be in society respectable and reputable and excellent, and yet be vulgar, as God sees him. He who lives by mean dispositions and by mean thoughts and by base compliances and by essentially animal and low ways, cannot be so covered up and varnished with external prosperity that he is not essentially vulgar.

This is true, also, in respect to all pleasures. I have said in your hearing that the spirit of Christianity is joy.

It looks toward joy. The production of joy requires suffering; so that on its way toward its ideal it carries suffering with it: but the genius of Christianity is so to ripen and raise men that they shall be susceptible of perpetual enjoyment; so to harmonize them as to accord them with themselves. Therefore, by *pleasure* we do not imply *illicitness*. All pleasures which do not imply degradation, grossness, animalism, are permissible by religion. I bid you beware, however, of all pleasures that have become refined simply because their insignia are refined. Beware of supposing that pleasures are any less vulgar in silk and satin than they would be in sackcloth. There are many dens of infamy into which men go where they nuzzle in the mud. Other men, looking in and seeing them wallowing in animalism, are shocked at the vulgarity of such pleasure. It *is* shocking, it *is* vulgar; and yet, straightway these more refined lookers-on will go to a bower of pleasure where the imagination and fancy and sense of beauty have been called in, and where everything is exquisite and gilded, to pursue precisely the same courses and to sacrifice to the same vulgar lust, to the same base passions. It is not considered vulgar, because of the embellishments of the externality; but the vulgarity lies in the thing itself, and not in its externals.

Do you not suppose that he who lies most wittily, but lies, is vulgar, — just as vulgar as he that lies blunderingly and coarsely? The vulgarity is in the meanness and wickedness of the lie itself, not in the style of its putting forth.

From this, also, we see that vulgarity of language is not necessarily rudeness nor coarseness of expression,

because there are a great many honest souls who express very noble sentiments rudely and coarsely; but the feeling or the sentiment redeems the language. A great heart, rising with the tide of a great experience, may be rough or unrefined, but it cannot be vulgar.

On the other hand, no language can redeem a mean feeling or a mean experience. It is what language is used for, it is the contents of the language, that determines whether it is vulgar or not. The honest, the pure, the true, though they be in a rough garb, speak right, substantially, whatever they speak, if they mean right. Refined language sometimes carries a vulgar meaning which it does not quite like to express clearly; it throws the shadow of an evil thought, and shrinks back from making plain the substance of that thought; the language of much of our literature is full of fiery and pointed suggestions, rather than of expressed meanings; — all this dexterous devil-language is vulgar. If Satan be clothed like an angel of light, and every feather in his wing be of silver or of gold, he is the Devil inside, notwithstanding. And no matter what poetry is, no matter what literature is, no matter how sweet the beautiful and rounded sentences are, — *What do they carry?* — that is the question. What is in them? What do they mean? Whence do they come? Where do they touch? That is what determines their character. Noble thoughts in noble language, of course, are best. Noble thoughts on noble errands, with noble conveyances, — these are noble indeed; but beware of supposing that a thing is not ignominious and vulgar simply because it is polished, simply because in expression it is refined. Learn to discriminate between

the vehicle and the thing conveyed. Even in a friendly ship the cargo may be "contraband of war."

In society there be many persons who are regarded as stupid and vulgar simply because they are non-complying. There may be a rigidity that is not wise. It is not necessary that honesty should be blunt, or that truth should be unpleasantly violent in expression. And yet, often men think that the quiet and simple adhesion of a man to manliness and sincerity in society marks, comparatively speaking, a low condition; whereas those who have a pliant tongue and who are fertile of compliments, full of gilded insincerities, rich in sweet and pleasant speeches meaning nothing, making their way by smiles and favor for their own purposes, are often considered the masters of society. Their dexterity, the flash of their imagination, their ten thousand deft and apt ways, make them attractive; but, after all, their hearts may be as bitter as gall. They may be as full of selfishness and rancorous passions as it is possible for a man to be. And not only no external beauty, but no dexterity can save them from the charge of vulgarity.

To act from your lower nature instead of your higher is vulgar. To act as an animal while you are a man is vulgar. Always and everywhere you are bound to act with all the feelings and with all the carriage of a son of God.

There is an opportunity in social life for studying this matter of vulgarity. All social enjoyments which sacrifice themselves to the animal are vulgar; not on account of their being joyful, not because they are boisterous, not because there is a little more or a little less

of animal spirits, not because there is a little more or a little less noise. These things may be of some importance, but not very much. It is where men go steadily down, as they drink, toward debauch, or as they sport in the direction of the lower passions and appetites, that they are accursed. They are vulgar. They are base.

There is a great deal of vulgarity in society by reason of arrogance and pride, shown in the way that we treat those who are below us in mental gifts. A true man, whom God has enlightened and blessed with strength of mind any knowledge, becomes a benefactor to his kind. He is bound to be the father of those who are less than he. He is to be their guide. He is to be their patron. He is to look upon those whom he regards his inferiors as in some sense his wards. He is to bestow kindness on them. He is the almoner of God's bounty to them. We are lent gifts that we may by means of them bless those who are around about us. And for a man to take these bestowals of God upon him, and with them to treat those who are below him with contempt and neglect, is vulgarity.

There are a great many vulgar men who do not know that they are vulgar. There are a great many men who hold their heads high, and who are without and consciousness that they ever did any injustice to their fellows, but who are in the highest degree unjust. Why, their very shadow is an injustice! The curl of their lip is like the piercing of a sword. They organize their unfriendliness. They are unfraternal towards those who are God's children as well as they are. A man who carries himself with this loftiness, and has no

sympathy for others, and does not care for those who are below him, and whose kindness is confined to those who belong to his own household, is a vulgar man. There is much vulgarity that is meanness in the treatment of those who are inferior in the relations of life.

One man serves another, but he does not serve him altogether. No man should serve another so as to give up his own identity and personality and self-respect. The man who serves me is in many respects my benefactor. A man who can make me happier and better has an advantage over me. In love there is no pay but love. In a service of love there is no equivalent but a service of love. He who serves me is at once brought near to my level by the fact that God has put it into his power to be my helper. And if there is any man who, because he pays persons wages, because they serve his daily wants, because they work in his kitchen, in his shop, or on his farm, looks down upon them, and treats them as if they were underneath him, and is neglectful of them and unsympathetic toward them, he is essentially vulgar. It makes no difference what his other qualities are, he is vulgar in that direction. I am afraid we are all vulgar once in a while!

Neglect of the mutual deference which is due in society, and especially in the household, is the occasion of a great deal of vulgarity. Our children are emancipated early in American society. This neglect belongs to our time. It belongs to our customs. It belongs to the stimulating developments which bring people forward so soon in this land. It belongs also, I think, to a certain vagrancy which we derive from our notions of civil liberty. I think there is less respect paid

to old age among us than there used to be, and less than there is still in old countries. There is less deference paid by children to parents. I do not think children love their parents less, but certainly they do not honor them so much. If my observation serves me, there is not much honor in our conventional customs. There is a lack of politeness and kindness between brothers and sisters in the household. There is a want of that honoring of men, and especially of those that are of the household of faith. There is a want of that love which the Scriptures enjoin. And the lack of these things is not simply being unmannered; it is being vulgar, where no man can afford to be vulgar.

When I see a young whipster treat with contempt or neglect an old man who is infirm and clad in a poor garb, not offering to render him any service, and not caring what becomes of him, I do not care who his father is, that boy is vulgar. When I see a young man in the street cars, and there comes in a poorly clad woman who has suffered, and who seems to have been privileged to suffer, looking wearily about for a seat, and I see him, young, vigorous, happy, respectable, bearing an honored name, sit still and let her stand, I say that he is vulgar.

There are a thousand of these little observances of life which are supposed to be of not much importance, and which perhaps do weigh but little as compared with great heroic deeds; but let me tell you that a *life* of heroism is made up of a multitude of minor things, and that no man is likely to be a hero who has not practiced himself in ten thousand little self-denials and duties. Heroisms are wrought out in men. They

never come extemporized for the occasion. You never see them except where they have been shaped and prepared. And all these little observances and customs are as so many drops of blood that circulate in the household and move through the veins of society.

I am sorry to see how much fraternal kindness has died out from the intercourse of men in the world. I am sorry to see how we meet men without a recognition, where "The Lord be with you," was the Oriental salutation. I am sorry to see how we go into a man's store as into a barn, and think no more of the man than of a brute, saying, "Have you this?" or "Have you that?" and taking it and going our way.

I was impressed with the courtesy which I saw abroad on the part of those who stood to serve their customers, and as they came in bowed and interchanged some courtesy with them. How much better it would be if business among us was conducted more on the plan of courtesy and the interchange of kindly feelings than it now often is! Scarcely any one who has much dealing with men, when his attention is directed to this matter, can help charging himself with vulgarity. It is not so much that your manners are coarse, as that you lack kindness, as that you lack the sentiment of honoring men, as that you lack deference and reverence.

We often hear of the vulgarity of riches. There is much vulgarity connected with riches, although there is not a little also connected with poverty. Where riches are the sign of industry, frugality, skill, long

patience; where they carry with them the testimony of honesty and honor, — they are a thing which no man should be ashamed of. I am tired of hearing persons cast up reproaches to men simply because they are rich, as if they were of course to be bombarded. In this country there is comparatively little of riches amassed. Comparatively speaking, taking the country through, it may be said that no man amasses riches which stay with him who does not do it by the exercise of sterling qualities. It is not an easy thing for a man nowadays to become rich. It requires a great deal of forethought, power of control, application, good sense, and good judgment, long continued. It requires honesty and honor, and the confidence of men. These things amass wealth. I do not believe that riches are better gained or better kept in any other way than through the instrumentality of the honest good qualities of manhood.

Therefore I am one of those who love to see men grow rich, when I see that their riches are the exponents of good qualities. But when a man's wealth inspires conceit and arrogance and selfishness; when a man, for no reason except that he is rich, is offensively arrogant, — then he is vulgar. When riches, instead of making men longer armed and more open-handed, shut up their hand and shorten their arm, and make them very selfish and narrow, then their riches make them vulgar.

Where riches inspire vanity, and a man is, as it is said, *purse-proud*, and through ostentation he brightens in men's approbation, as he supposes, but in reality darkens in their contempt, he is vulgar. You may live

in a very humble house, and still be possessed of great riches, and still be honored of all men.

Mr. Dowse, of Cambridge, never was ashamed to be a tanner and currier. I believe he never moved out of the humble cottage where he began his career. He never was ashamed of his skins. He amassed his property quietly, filled his house with books, and collected rare works of art, exercising superior taste in selection. And he lived in that town a gentleman and a true man. It is said that a portion of the students of the neighboring University insulted him very grossly on account of his trade, and that in consequence he withheld from the institution a munificent gift which it was his purpose to bestow upon it. One thing is certain, that the whole library, which he intended to leave to the University, was presented to the Boston Historical Society, with some property besides. The men who insulted him were vulgar, although they were students of the University, and no matter if they were sons of the first families in the land.

He who despises riches gained by honorable courses is vulgar; but he who, having riches, however they may have been gained, is impertinent and domineering and conceited and unmanly, is vulgar.

On the other hand, riches cannot cover up vulgarity. Men who are benefactors; men who build up society; men who carry streams of bounty into the towns or villages where they dwell, and make them blossom as gardens of the Lord; men who associate their names with foundations that go on carrying with them blessings to the lowest generations; men who think not so much of what money shall make them to be as of what

they shall be able to create by money for their country and for their kind, — these are noble men.

A multitude of faults and failings do not detract from the grandeur of such natures. He who lives in the lower part of his disposition lives habitually in vulgarities. He who lives in pride and selfishness and envy and jealousy; he who makes these the instrument of his daily life; he who purveys by them, and attacks or defends himself by them; he who makes the most use of the lower passions and propensities of his disposition, — is vulgar. But he who dwells in noble generosities — in faith and hope and love and royal thoughts — is noble.

There is a great deal of religious vulgarity. If I were to put out upon my house the sign, "The only refined Family on this Street," I should not exactly have the good-will of every other family. If I should declare that I was the most gentlemanly man in our ward, because I had received the gift of refinement in a straight line clear back to the days of the Apostles, it would not help me one single whit, not even if I should historically prove it. If I were to strut before my fellow-men in any way by self-assertion and by assuming superiority over them, I should be set down at once as vulgar; and I should be vulgar.

You cannot do that in business. You cannot do it in social life. Religion is the only place where you can do it, and be respectable. Sects with feathers that never grew in them, with peacocks' tails and all sorts of tinsel-work on them, are forever setting forth their own merits and declaring their own excellences, and denouncing those who are different from them. But that

which would turn a gentleman out of society cannot make a priest or a minister admirable. A man who enormously overpraises himself and depreciates others is vulgar; and any religion which lacks justice and humility and moderation is vulgar. There is a great deal of vulgarity, not in religion itself, but in the practice of it among men. Religion "suffereth long and is kind"; it "envieth not"; it "vaunteth not itself"; it "is not puffed up"; it "doth not behave itself unseemly"; it "seeketh not its own"; it "is not easily provoked"; it "thinketh no evil"; it "rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth"; it "beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things." But the vulgar pretentiousness of sects, their arrogance and pugnacity, their irritations, their disavowings and depreciations and cordial hatings one of another, — these are odious before God as they are delightful before the Devil.

Before one enters, therefore, upon any such ways as these, it might be well for him to ask whether such vulgarity is inspired of the Holy Ghost; whether it has example or precedent or approval either in the spirit or letter of the New Testament.

Speaking of religion and religious vulgarity, let me ask whether religion is not a thing personal, of necessity; whether it does not mean the practice of the noblest manhood, — such a manhood as Christ was the pattern of; whether it is not the supreme idea of the New Testament that a man should be fashioned, not by the elements of his lower manhood, but by those glorious elements which went to make the Son of God the Saviour of the world; whether, when we ask peo-

ple to become Christians, or preach the duty of a religious life, we are asking them to be anything other than that which is noble. And if true manhood is religion; if a more glorious moral sense, if an illuminated imagination, if a heart full of gentleness and faith, if that which springs from the better part of a man's nature and draws him in love toward God and angels and his fellow-men, if a more royal pattern of life than anything which prevails in the world, is religion, — then let me ask you, Is not the absence of religion vulgarity? Is it not baseness? Can a man fall below his own ideal, can a man contentedly live below what he recognizes as the truest manhood, can a man habitually permit and tolerate and encourage that which is beneath what he knows to be his true development, and not charge himself with moral vulgarity?

My friends, we have come to the end of another year; and may it not be an exercise of profit, and one full of wisdom, for you to review, in lines of meditation, the way in which you have lived during the past twelve months? What company have you kept? How have you lived in your household, in your business, in your pleasures, in your relations to the State, and in religion? Think back. Probe your conduct. Ask yourself, "Have I lived vulgarly?" Ask yourself, "Have I, on the whole, during the year that is past, used the selfish, the vain, the proud, the worldly part of my nature most, or the higher part?" Ask yourself, "Have I been in association and sympathy with that which is divine, or with that which is human and animal? Have I leaned toward the higher or the lower side of manhood?"

Look forward into the year that is to come. Have

you no aspiration? Do you pierce the year with no new hopes? Have you no path that you lay for the days that are to come? Do you propose to move on with the same indifference that you have manifested hitherto? Would it not be worth your while, as the year dies out, to set over against you an ideal of another year, to be builded, as the city of God is builded, of precious stones?

"What shall it profit a man if he shall gain the whole world and lose his own soul?"

Can it be possible that you should go on for the year to come perfectly indifferent of the course and career of sin to which you are giving yourself? Is it possible that during the year to come you shall take of the bounties of God, — the light of the sun, the glory of the summer, the fruit of the field, the joy of the household, — merely to minister to a body which refuses any allegiance to him and refuses to serve him? Can you, for the year to come, know of that love of Christ which glows, like the sun, for every nation on the globe, — can you know of that declaration of Divine beneficence and mercy which hangs over your head, and have no thought and no heart-beat of gratitude? Can it be possible that you shall live for the year to come within the sound of the joys that belong to the heavenly sphere, knowing that they are not far from you, and despise or neglect them all? Is it becoming? Is it manly? Is it honorable? Is it right? Or, taking it even on a lower ground, is it sensible? Or, taking it still lower, is it your interest? I appeal to you, not through your pride, nor through any form of ignoble

excitement. I appeal to your manliness, to your honor, to your conscience. I appeal to all that which is best and truest and noblest in you. Is it right for you to live upon the love of God, as you are living, and give him not one thought of love in return? Is it right for you to be the bay into which rivers do empty, and give nothing back, — not even so much as a thin vapor? Is it right for you to live, and to be surrounded and swept down the course of time by the sweet winds of God's bounty, and you requite him with no thought or service?

To live a Christian life is to live honorably; but to live a sinful life is to live vulgarly, meanly, contemptibly. And I beseech you to remember that awful threat which is pronounced against those who despise Christ and dishonor God by disobedience, of whom it is said that they shall one day rise to shame and everlasting contempt.

XI.

HAPPINESS.

"And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness [of greediness]: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth." — Luke xii. 15.

TO say that one should live for his own greatest happiness is to have a right or a wrong impression, according to what is meant. If you take it in a very narrow and ordinary sense, there can be no greater wrong pronounced. If you take it in a large sense, it is the assertion of a very important truth. If by "seeking our greatest happiness" we mean present self-indulgence, pungent physical pleasures, low forms of enjoyment, partial, earthly, without the element of reflection, without continuity, without spiritual harmony, — then to seek happiness as the chief end of our existence is a very foolish, a very base, and a very wicked thing. *Pleasure,* used in a strict sense, signifies the gratification of the senses in some way; and to live for pleasure in that sense is indeed base. But if one regards happiness as the product of the right action of his whole nature; if the truest happiness implies the development, the education, of the social and the spiritual, as well

as the physical elements of our being; if it includes benevolence, and takes on the here and the hereafter as well; if, in other words, our conception of happiness is one which requires the development of our entire nature for time and for eternity, — then to say that a man should seek his own greatest happiness is to declare a good and a noble thing. It is right to live for one's greatest happiness if he have a true interpretation of what that is. Not only is it right, but it is a duty.

Men may be said to be set up in business in this world. The business of happiness is the pursuit to which they are called. Every faculty, acting normally, has an appropriate remuneration. All right action has peace, or refreshment, or a low degree of satisfaction; or, mounting still higher, pleasure, activity, happiness, and sometimes even ecstasy. The ordinary forms of satisfaction, however, are the most likely to endure, and are the most wholesome. But the business of life is so to live that, your nature being active, there shall be a response in appropriate degrees of satisfaction, that being the test and evidence of right action and of a right condition.

Since, then, we are set up in business in this world for the production of the greatest possible amount of happiness and for the creation of the noblest character, it becomes a matter of transcendent importance how we are getting along, how we are prospering, in that business. It is a matter of no small moment to examine critically what are the ways of doing business in this trade of happiness. It behooves us to inquire what are some of the elements on which a true and enduring and

harmonious happiness depends. A few of these I will point out.

I. *Good physical health,* and such comfort as is implied by that term, are fundamental elements of happiness. Not that men who are morally developed may not triumph over their condition, and maintain a certain satisfaction and peace, even though they be sick; yet, taking men as a whole, it is evident that the Divine Providence intended health to be the substratum of happiness. The buoyancy and the resiliency of a high physical state of health are themselves no small satisfaction; and they underlie, for the most part, all other happiness. For although, as I have said, men may, in spite of bodily infirmities, maintain mental happiness, the cases are comparatively exceptional. There is a heroism in it. It is not common. There are few who are equal to it. And he who sacrifices health sacrifices the foundation on which he is to build everything else. We require health. It is a duty to preserve it. A man is not always sinful for having ill-health, because he may inherit constitutional liabilities to it. The sins of the parent are often visited on the children. The drunkard perpetuates his perverted taste, and the leprous man his leprosy, far down into the future. Men who are corrupters not only suffer themselves from their corruption, but entail suffering upon their posterity. One may therefore inherit disease without fault of his own. A man may be blind or deaf or infirm or imbecile, and not be to blame. But where sickness is the result of one's own carelessness, or of his excessive indulgence, or of his disobedience to natural laws which are within his

purview and knowledge, he is sinful. It is not only men's interest, if they are aiming at happiness, but it is their duty, to lay a broad foundation of health. The old idea that men should mortify and crucify the flesh, that they should by fastings and flagellations and watchings reduce the vigor of the body, as if the spiritual life would be in proportion to the diminution of the physical health, was long ago exploded, and has gone to the moles and bats, from whence it came.

He, therefore, who in youth is squandering his blood and his stock of stamina, he who in the fever-beats of youth is burning up in a year or two that which should be the light of fifty years, is destroying himself in the very acorn or germ.

II. Happiness, according to the laws of nature and of God, inheres in voluntary and pleasurable *activities;* and activity increases happiness in proportion as it is diffusive. No man can be so happy as he who is engaged in a regular business that tasks the greatest part of his mind. I had almost said that it is the *beau ideal* of happiness for a man to be so busy that he does not know whether he is or is not happy; that he has not time to think about himself at all. The man who rises early in the morning, joyful and happy, with an appetite for business as well as for breakfast; who has a love for his work, and runs eagerly to it as a child to its play; who finds himself refreshed by it in every part of his day, and rests after it as from a wholesome and delightful fatigue, — has one great and very essential element of happiness. How much do you suppose the stupid and slow-moving turtles know of happiness, who lazily crawl out of the slimy pool on a sunny day and

lie unstirring for hours together? They enjoy as much as turtles can enjoy. But how much is that? So the grunting swine, lying in the corner of his pen, where the sun shines full on him, sleeping through the day, has his satisfaction. He is as happy as he is capable of being; but how happy can a pig be? Men who are of a phlegmatic temperament, and who live in absolute indolence, are measurably happy. Their ideal of happiness consists in being released from care and activity, and they experience a low degree of enjoyment; but how much happiness can belong to such a mood as they must necessarily be in? They are in a state which is essentially torpid, and which has no resiliency. If the tow is corded and strained tight, and then struck, it gives forth a tone; but if you strike the uncorded tow as it lies in a heap, you get no sound from it. The nerves of some men are, as it were, in a flaccid condition, and they have no power to vibrate or respond to the touch. The human mind is in its best condition for producing enjoyment when it is intensely active. If occupation is congenial, it is all the better; but even if it is not congenial, it is better than inactivity, for inactivity is a condition out of which comes all manner of dissatisfactions. Those who have, as a part of their *beau ideal*, the making of a fortune, the accumulation of an abundance which shall enable them by and by to do nothing, are building a fool's paradise, which they will not enjoy even if they ever get it.

III. *Variety*, versatility, and ever-freshly changing employment require that every part of the mind should be productive in order to the fullest happiness. Man is made very largely. When he was laid out, he was

not laid out as a garden with one bed and one sort of flowers. God meant that there should be in the garden of the human soul a great many beds and a great many kinds of flowers. There are some thirty or forty individual faculties in the human make-up, and the fullest enjoyment requires the consentaneous activity of them all. But to put on foot such a general cerebral energy as that would involve, would be exhausting. Therefore the action of men's minds changes, and in turn every part of them, if they are normally active, should be exercised between sleep and sleep. Each day there should be something of everything.

If one half of the branches of a tree bear fruit and the other half are barren, it is a poor tree. A tree that bears every other year is better than none; but it is only half as good as one that bears every year. A musical instrument only every other string of which emits sound, when struck, — what is that? Even Beethoven could not bring out a symphony on an instrument where every other note was omitted. The human soul is a complex thing. One part works into another, and stimulates it or rests on it. There is an order and arrangement in the human mind by which, if men retain the full possession of every part of their interior selves, and exert every part in succession, or consentaneously, they touch true happiness, and happiness of the largest kind and the most enduring.

There is great sublimity in this ideal manhood, and in the largeness of the conception which enters into the actual creative idea. We see it in some persons; but it seems to me that the great majority of men do not attempt to cultivate much of themselves. A few acres

around the house are tilled, but the outlying estate beyond that is almost untouched.

What are men's resources for happiness in the average of cases? Well, pretty good health and reasonable comfort in eating and drinking and sleeping. And these are not to be despised. Good sleep is one luxury. A good appetite is another. Good digestion is another, and the mother of a great many others. They are all right. And what is there besides these? A low form of social good-nature. They are cheery, they greet each other heartily, and they are reasonably happy. They experience a mild form of enjoyment from this source. What else is there? Well, they think that they are on the way to some degree of success in business, and they live on a little. What else? Once in a while they go to a party and "spree it" a little. They have a cataract of pleasure all at once. What else? Well, that is about all, unless they go to meeting and get converted and have a good time. This is a process which yields a distinct spiritual luxury. They mount up suddenly into coruscations of feeling that burn bright and quick, and go out and leave nothing behind. That is about all there is when you come to count up what most men have.

What would you think if, when a man had played on some great organ Yankee Doodle and three or four waltzes, he could play nothing else? What would you think if he knew those little whistling tunes and only those? The organ has the power of coming into sympathy with God's thunder, and into sweet harmony with all the birds that sing through the air in spring. It has the power of representing, as it were, the breath

of flowers and the thoughts of the angels that sang on Christmas morning; and what would you think of a man if he sat down to a grand organ, that is so attuned to harmony, and could only play two or three little fiddling tunes?

But what organ did the hand of man ever build with such diapason as God put into the human soul, where there are notes of possible manhood which run as high as imagination and faith and hope can soar? What other instrument has such pipes as those which belong to the soul of man? And what do men bring out of that grand instrument which is in them? What tunes, what melodies, what anthems, what symphonies, is it capable of producing! and yet how poor are the products of it in the soul of the average man!

Look upon men who are seeking pleasure. I condemn them, not because they seek pleasure, but because they seek it in such ways, — in ways so mean and penurious; and because, though they seek it in such ways, they think themselves to be happy.

How few are there who, if one source of enjoyment in them is stopped, have another to fall back upon! A man's business goes heavily; it grows worse and worse, and finally it crumbles to pieces and leaves him in the Red Sea of bankruptcy. His business was about all there was of him. And now that that is gone he is restless, he is uneasy, he is unhappy; he has no warm social life, full of checkered lights and all manner of enjoyment and cheer and consolation, in which he can take refuge. He has no fine tastes; so that though he is bankrupt, though he has been ejected from house and home, though all his pictures are gone, and though his

musical instruments are taken away from him, he still finds pictures which the morning paints, and which are painted in the sky at evening, where God has been the artist, and still finds music in the air such as no instrument fashioned by human skill can produce. The man who has his understanding open, and who lives in the full possession of his faculties, has resources which no selfish nature can touch and no human decree can rub out. And yet, how many men do we find who, when they go into old age and retire from active business, are exactly like a man who has carried with him all his days a knife with a hundred blades, but has only opened one, and that the big blade! He has worked and worked with that all the time; and now that he has got to be an old man he thinks that he will try some other blade. But he cannot open it. It has never been opened, and it is rusted in the joint. Or, if he succeeds in forcing it open, he cannot do anything with it. It never has been used, and it is not fit for use. He tries another. That, too, is rusted and spoiled. All of them are ruined except one or two which he has been accustomed to use, and they are so worn down that they are pretty much gone. They have no good cutting edge. Therefore he is not much better off than he would be if he had no knife.

There are many business men who have very little intellectual resource, very little resource in taste, and very little in social life. They have been brought up to do a few things, and they have derived all their happiness from a few sources. And when those sources fail they have nothing else to turn to.

Here is the soul of man, with ranks and gradations

of faculties, with chamber after chamber filled with wondrous powers; but they are inert and unused. There is no life in them. They are not applied to any worthy object. Nothing is more common than to see men who have been successful in narrow lines thrown out of the channels where their success has been achieved, and left without any resources for happiness. Their activities have been partial, and for the most part of a basilar kind; but the indispensable condition of happiness is that every part of a man's nature shall be made active.

Education, then, looking at it in this large way, is not simply preparing a man with a good edge to do business with. We often hear people talk about the fitness of their children for certain things. "George does not seem calculated to fall into very active ways; he is quiet, and perhaps a little stupid. I think he will make a good minister. We will send him to college. But Edward is active, energetic; every edge cuts with him. I think he had better be a merchant. We will make a merchant of him." But are you not going to send him to college? "O no. He is going to be a merchant. You would not send a merchant to college, would you?" Why not? What is an education for? Is it simply an investment in business, or is it an investment in manhood? Do you educate your children simply that they may succeed in a certain profession, or that they may succeed in themselves, — in what they are? I say that education means a true manhood all through; and if I had the means to do it, I would educate my boy if he was going to be a blacksmith, or if he was going before the mast as a common

sailor. In other words, I would develop in him all of himself that God gave him. What education means is to give a man the full use of all his powers. To stuff a man is not to educate him, any more than stuffing a trunk with books is educating that trunk. A man is educated who has learned what he is, and knows how to use himself, and how to bring out of himself that which belongs to manhood here and hereafter. Every man should be educated, and every woman should be educated, no matter where they are, — only mark this: that while their external relations may require certain educations, their own nature requires all the more education if they cannot make merchandise of it.

Those are the most neglected in their education who need education most. If those who are in the busy whirl of practical life, and who are prosperous, can get along without it, they who are so circumstanced that they cannot be active, and who are not blessed with outward prosperity, cannot get along without it. Those who are poor and retired, and have no other stimulus, ought to have large mental resources. Their eyes should be open in every direction, that they may compensate themselves for the want of external endowments. I plead for education, not because it is the highway to prosperity in law or in medicine or in the pulpit or in political life or in science, but because it means manhood. All parts of the mind waked up, made productive, made sensitive to the touch of God, are the source of real joy. When, therefore, I say that a condition of happiness is variety, versatility, and productiveness in every part of a man's nature, I plead for education in this large sense as the indispensable con-

dition of a continuing, complex, and perpetuated happiness.

It is worth our while to think for a moment as to the productiveness in pleasure of the different parts of the soul. All of them are more or less productive of pleasure. I do not say that there is no pleasure in lower forms of indulgence. A glutton has pleasure, or he would not be a glutton. It would be absurd to say that there is an effect without a cause. There is a pleasure in getting drunk, I suppose. There is a pleasure which the miser feels. There is a pleasure which the envious man feels. There is rejoicing in iniquity. Wrong-doing confers a certain sort of pleasure. Every part of the nature of man has its own mode of pleasure.

It is not necessary to the exaltation of morality, it is not necessary to the making of religion attractive, to undertake to say that nobody can be happy unless he is a religious man. That is not true. A great many religious men are not happy, and a great many irreligious men are happy. To say that a man can enjoy more in a religious life than he can in a lower life is to say the truth, although it is not everybody that finds it out. My impression is that, in a general way, that part of our nature which comes in contact with the physical, and controls it, has the most sudden and the most sharp exhilaration of pleasure, but the briefest. The flavor passes from the tongue, and is gone. All physical pleasures are momentary, however intense they may be, and there is very little memory of them. And although these very pleasures are real, they are shallow and unstable. They are inadequate, and do not cling

to us. They do not fill the mind with associations which afterwards revisit it, as the higher forms of pleasure do.

Next to these, men think, are the better forms of social intercourse. These certainly are higher elements of pleasure than those which we have just been considering, — higher in this regard, that each particular emotion, though milder, has greater continuity. Social pleasures bring self-respect; they bring out a sense of kindness and benevolence; they diffuse a higher influence through the mind than mere physical pleasures do. They develop a new atmosphere in us, so that, although they may not be so intense as physical pleasures, they are more conducive to enjoyment. The flavor may not be so pungent, but the sum of the happiness which we derive from them is very much greater.

Men may be too greedy of pleasure, just as they may be too greedy of interest. I have heard capitalists say that seven per cent good sound legal interest is in the long run the only safe interest to take, and that men who insist on taking ten or fifteen per cent take it at risks which the average experiences of business men show to be unwise. However that may be in money matters (for that is a realm in which my judgment is very imperfect), it is certainly so in the traffic of the soul. If you take too high an interest, you will be bankrupt. The man who wants to make more pleasure in any part than rightfully belongs to it, the man who will not take low interest and have it paid continuously and promptly, is very foolish. The interchange of ten thousand little feelings, the by-play, the internal play,

the external play, of social life, — all these are far more fruitful of happiness than intense physical pleasure, which is merely transient. If you count along the line of these minute enjoyments, how much is the sum of them! How much they minister to self-respect, as well as to happiness!

Then we come to a still higher form of pleasures, — those derived from semi-moral faculties, — where we become executive, creative, and fashion things in life, exercising power and skill, and that for kind and benevolent purposes. A peculiar sensation of pleasure proceeds from this source. Where there is development and activity of the higher range of faculties for noble purposes, it is as if an angel touched us. There is more joy in a sinple hour of such activity than there is in days of the lower forms of delight.

But a man does not touch his supremest happiness until he is thoroughly spiritualized, until he inhabits the whole higher range of his being, — that part of the soul which came from God, and touches God again, and which receives the immediate inspiration of the Holy Ghost, by which every other part of his nature is held in control and warmed and illumined. In that higher range the pleasure is ecstatic, not boisterous; not demonstrative, not taking on the forms that flash and emit sparks, but peaceful, inward, unutterable thoughts of the highest possibilities in life.

Connected with this last form of pleasure there is no after pain. It is wine which one may drink to the very bottom. It brings neither intoxication at the present nor pang afterwards. The highest joy lies in the plenary inspiration of the highest feelings of the soul.

And there is this additional thing: that, while the bottom never commands the top, the top commands the intermediate and the bottom, all through. A man who lives in a true spiritual union with God, and who has developed every part of himself, has a perfect right to all that lies below him of animal enjoyments and social pleasures. And these enjoyments and pleasures are nobler and better to him because he views them in the light of his higher feelings.

Do you suppose the gourmand who, sitting alone, his eyes standing out with fatness, gulps his food, enjoys it as much as that child of mercy enjoys hers? She who has gone on foot with the army, ministering to the wounded and the sick, and spending her very life in the service of others, worn out with fatigue, and sitting down in the corner, at last, where the sun may warm her attenuated form, as she eats the hard-tack and the plainest meat, perhaps half cooked, to supply her necessity, — do you not suppose that that morsel tastes as sweet to her as the delicacies of the glutton do to him? I believe it does. And if she afterward, in a moment of leisure, is brought to a banquet, do you suppose the fact that she lives in the higher realm of benevolence prevents her enjoying that banquet? Do you suppose that her elevation takes away from her pleasure when such rarer physical delights are multiplied around about her. I think that a godly man's food tastes as good to him as a sinner's does to him, and sometimes a great deal better. It is supposed that when we live in our higher life we abandon the lower life. No. We use it better. We take it in harmony with all our higher instincts.

I remark, still further, that not only are the lower forms of pleasure more evanescent than the higher forms, but that, while they are strong at the beginning of life, they decrease in power to the end; whereas the pleasures which we derive from the upper part of the mind, while they are the smallest at the beginning of life, continually increase all the way through. The wedge is reversed. Animal, physical pleasures begin large and attractive, but run tapering to an edge, and die out by the time one becomes reasonably old. When the health begins to fail, and the eye begins to grow dim, and the ear is heavy of hearing, and the foot is weary of moving, and the muscles are softening, and the nerves do not know any more how to vibrate and flash fire as once they did, — then it is that these pleasures abandon a man. As one grows old he finds that physical pleasures forsake him; and if his only dependence for happiness has been upon these, his after-life is poor and miserable. But he who does not sacrifice higher physical pleasures to low sensuous pleasures has sources of enjoyment which go on with him to the end of life; so that if friends forsake him, and his property is gone, and heart and flesh fail, and the eye is blind, and the ear is deaf, and he stands on the edge of the grave, brighter than ever is the light of faith. Then hope illumines the whole horizon. Then love cheers. The man who has lived in the fear of God, and in the love of the Lord Jesus Christ, and with the inspiration of the Holy Ghost, finds the beginnings of this life happy, and learns that his happiness increases and deepens as it rolls on, until at last it is like the Amazon where it mingles with the ocean.

Higher pleasures, which at first do not look promising, are harmonious and continuous; and in the end grow sweeter and richer, and are never so great as at the very end, where most we need them.

In view of these illustrations and reasonings, I remark, first, that the legitimate activity to which we are called in the providence of God, in securing a livelihood and in maintaining our households and our relations in society, is not to be looked upon as burdensome or as a misfortune. We are not to regard those persons as being the most happy who have the least to do. Neither are we to suppose that those only are on their way to happiness who are obliged to work for their livelihood. But every man should be active, as the indispensable condition of present happiness; and every man's happiness should be of such a sort that it shall produce happiness again by and by. *Work* is not a curse. *Drudgery* is. Enforced work, work that does not carry the heart with it, work unillumined by the mind, work with the hand without any connection with the head, — that is a curse. But true work is God's bounty and blessing; and every man should be active, because to bring out the faculties in activity by work is the very road to happiness. I think that, ordinarily speaking, men are not so happy outside of their business as they are inside of it. That is good. It is right. As a general thing, men who take a day here and a day there and go out after happiness do not find it. It may be a rest, or it may be a satisfaction, much depending upon the nature of it; but in a great deal of that which men seek with large expenditure of money and stamina and health, they are

not half so happy as they are in their regular and normal pursuits, because these pursuits keep up a gentle activity of the whole mind, and they have their remuneration, and enjoy it more from day to day. When they go out on purpose for pleasure, it is excessive, exciting, disturbing, and amounts often to dissipation. Relaxation and recreation men must have, or wear out; but the real enjoyment of life to an active man is in his activity. Again, men should provide something for old age to do. They should so educate themselves to be active that, when they come to the end of their life, they shall still find that they have aptitudes and occupations to keep the mind agoing. For the moment we cease to have activity we cease to have life. Now and then we find the aged living with no responsibility and no care, and yet with a certain degree of happiness; but ten times oftener we find that if a man who has been very happy and very healthy and vigorous, on coming to be sixty-five years of age, drops off business, and goes to live with one of his children, in a year or two everybody says, "How he has failed!" and at last he sickens and dies; while if he had maintained regular and normal care and responsibility in business, he would have lasted ten or fifteen years longer, and been useful withal. Stopping work is bad business for old people.

A man ought to have some provision for old age. A part of the business of life is to get ready to be wise; and if you have only two or three things that you can enjoy, and they are things which time and decay may remove from you, what are you going to do in old age? Suppose a man builds his whole life on the enjoyment

which comes from amassing wealth, what will he do when the time comes that he cannot amass any more? The whole pleasure of his life has been derived from that; and when that stops, the fountain from which his happiness has proceeded is sealed up to him. He has created a necessity which cannot be supplied in his old age, and the consequence is that that old age will be miserable to him. But a man who has cultivated every part of his being, every faculty of his nature, may retire from business, and yet have sources from which he can derive satisfaction. The book yet speaks to him. He has commerce with men who are gone, and the best parts of them. "The spirits of just men made perfect" are good books. Where a man in old age has buoyancy, activity of mind, acute sensibility, knowledge, and culture, you cannot deprive him of enjoyment. If you stop up one resource, he resorts to another. If you cut that off, he takes another. He is vital in every part. He is full of manhood. Age does not pall his taste. It is a glorious thing to see a man walking full-freighted with activity up to the very gate of death, and, knocking, find that it is the gate of heaven.

Men who secure riches or power by the sacrifice of manhood, spending themselves by piecemeal, do that than which nothing could be more foolish. What if a man should collect musical instruments, and should, every time he found a new and a fine one, pay for it by subtracting something from his power of hearing, so that when he had filled his house with these exquisite musical instruments he was stone deaf, — what good would they do him?

Suppose a man should buy the best paintings of the old masters, and the choicest pieces of the new artists, to fill his gallery, and should give one ray of eyesight for every new picture, so that when he had finished his collection he was as blind as a bat, — what good would these pictures do him? Suppose a man should buy provision, and heap his barn full, and fill his stalls with fine steeds and cattle, and fill his bins with grain, and should pay for these numerous treasures by giving up one part after another of his house, so that when he got his barn well stored he should have no house to live in, — how much would he enjoy the abundance of his winter's provisions? And yet, are not men doing that which is as foolish as this would be? Are they not paying for money by sacrificing their conscience? Many of them are saying, "It is not possible for us to prosper in business if we stop to meddle with taste. We cannot now attend to sentimentality. In the conflicts of life and in the rivalries of business, if men are going to succeed they must push right ahead, and not stand for trifles." For success, do not men pay their sensibility? do they not pay their household enjoyments? do they not pay wholesome pleasures? And when they have at last attained success, have they not given up the best part of their being, and are they not utterly unfitted to enjoy that success?

"A man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth."

Look at the excuse of the man spoken of by our Master in the parable, who said, —

"What shall I do, because I have not room where to bestow my fruits?"

It is as if, in modern parlance, a man should say, "How shall I invest my money? Which are the safest stocks? Where shall I put my capital? What shall I do with my accumulating interest?

"And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods."

And now see how the fool talks: —

"And I will say to my soul: Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry."

Do you suppose that these things are soul-food? Is wealth the proper sustenance for the spirit? What a fantasy of folly was this! Can one's manhood be built up merely by the possession of treasure? When men have acquired money they instantly begin to feel that it is inadequate. Their restlessness is not satisfied. Much as it is, they call for more, and more, and more; but it does not bring the gratification which they want. They feel the need of men's sympathy and confidence.

Oftentimes you will find men who have been penurious all their lives, and who have amassed a fortune, attempting to buy respect in their old age. Sometimes they do it by making their will, and letting it be known what they are going to do. That is an exquisite piece of trickery. Where a man wants to keep his money, and also wants to have the credit of giving it away, he holds on to it, and lets it be known that he is going to give $250,000 for benevolent purposes, — $10,000 here, $20,000 there, $50,000 somewhere else, and so on. There are many men who are going to be very generous when they die. Dead men are always gener-

ous. They keep their money while they live, and only give it away when they no longer own it.

When men are surrounded by all that earth can give them, — by position, by circumstance, by plenary physical blessings, — how, after all, do they long for more! How piteous it is to see them! Nothing on earth seems to me more piteous than the crying out of the soul for something better than this lower world can give.

A child, drawn away from its home into a gypsy camp, cries for its father and mother, but by kindness and soothing it is hushed and quieted down. And yet it sobs in its sleep. And when it wakes up it cries for its parents again. It is quieted again, but still it is heart-sick and homesick for its father and mother.

So man's soul cries out in the midst of wealth and outward comforts, and is not satisfied, and longs and pines, and does not know what ails it. No man's soul can rest until it touches God's soul. No man can be happy until he is made happy by the disclosure of the royalty of the Divine nature.

Once more, let me say that if you suppose that Christianity, rightly viewed and interpreted, is offended at lower happiness, you are greatly mistaken. You must have Christianity from top to bottom. It does not prevent our being happy. It does not make us miserable. It may sometimes be necessary for our joy to be turned into sadness. But in order that you may be happy, put down rebellion in yourself. Compel those lusts and appetites which are usurping the place of your noblest nature to submit. Put the yoke on them. And if it makes them suffer, that is their look-

out. For the sake of joy, for the sake of full and enduring happiness, subordinate your whole life to the counsel of God, and fill the soul with education, with development, with power. Let no one part of it carry you wrong and take possession of your whole life. Let there be no dividing. Let that which belongs to the spirit be filled with spirituality, that which belongs to life be filled with life, that which belongs to domestic work be filled with domestic work, that which belongs to the earth be filled with the earth. Let all parts be cultivated and devoted to their proper uses, and all consecrated to the joyful service of God.

It is not enough for a man to build a ship so that it looks beautiful as it stands on the stocks. What though a man build his vessel so trim and graceful that all admire it, if when she comes to be launched she is not fit for the sea, if she cannot stand stormy weather, if she is a slow sailer and a poor carrier, if she is liable to founder on the voyage? A ship, however pretty she may be, is not good for anything unless she can battle with the deep. That is the place to test her. All her fine lines and grace and beauty are of no account if she fails there. It makes no difference how splendidly you build so far as this world is concerned, your life is a failure unless you build so that you can go out into the great future on the eternal sea of life. We are to live on. We are not to live again, but we are to live without break. Death is not an end. It is a new impulse. We are discharged out of this life, where we have been like arrows in a quiver. Death is a bow which sends us shooting far beyond this earthly experience into another and a higher life. Woe be to that

man who is rich for this world and bankrupt for the other. Woe be to that man who so lives here that he will have nothing hereafter. Woe be to that man who when he dies leaves everything behind him for which he has spent all the energies of his life. Woe be to that man who so uses this world that it makes him useless for the world to come. Heart-life, soul-life, hope, joy, and love are true riches. Such riches a man will carry through the grave with him. No man can take his house nor his merchandise nor his ships with him when he dies. A man's books, his fame, his political influence, his physical enjoyment, his granary, his farm, his team, his loaded wain, — these things stop on this side of the grave. The gate of death is not big enough to let them through. Nobody carries his body through the grave.

"We brought nothing into this life, and we can carry nothing out of it," it is said. That is true of the physical; but O, we *can* carry something out! We receive life as a spark, and we can make it glow like a beacon light; and that we can carry with us when we go. Faith and hope kindled and exercised, — these we can carry out. Love to God and love to our fellow-beings, — that we can carry out. The best parts of ourselves we can carry out. When the farmer goes into his field in the autumn to harvest his grain, he takes the head of the wheat. That is what he cares for. It matters little to him if the straw and the chaff go to the ground again. In taking the wheat he takes that for which these things were provided. He takes the ripe kernel, and leaves behind the straw and the chaff, which were simply designed to serve as wrappers

for the growing and ripening grain. The ripe grain, — that we carry out.

See to it, then, that you so live that when the death-signal comes it shall come to you as a call from the New Jerusalem. Go not out as men who run before the scourge. Go not out, as in the morning the reluctant field-hands are driven forth, — slaves to their tasks. Go out with your bosom filled with sheaves, as the reapers go from the field to their home, singing and rejoicing on the way. Go mourned here and longed for there. Go with the impulse of eternal joy in you, because you love and are beloved.

XII.

TEMPERANCE.

"There is a way that seemeth right unto a man; but the ends thereof are the ways of death."—Proverbs xiv. 12.

THIS is peculiarly applicable to those who are young, who are going, as it were, along unknown paths, and who see, branching out to the right or to the left, roads planted with flowers, overhung with vines, and full of tempting sights and beckoning pleasures, apparently secure and joyful. But these roads, once entered, are difficult to leave; and the sights that tempted men, and the pleasures that beckoned them, are gradually exchanged for harder and harder fates. The smooth road soon becomes precipitous, the easy and apparently safe course soon becomes full of peril, and at last men are plunged into remediless destruction.

This is the career of thousands. They enter upon ways which are enticing, which are covered with beauty, which promise great remuneration, which fulfill only in part the things promised, and which, having deluded, at last destroy them.

There are a great many such ways, but there is

only one of them which I propose to speak upon at present, and that is the way of the drinker.

Those who are about at my time of life remember the beginning of the temperance reformation, and how strong and various were the influences and impulses and instruments by which the attention of the community was aroused. There was at first novelty; then conviction; and at last fashion and public sentiment concurred. This movement has run through one generation, and also has run through a kind of moral period, and a reaction has come on; a generation of young persons has arisen less informed, perhaps, on this subject, than that which immediately preceded it. It becomes important, therefore, that churches and ministers should renew the instruction of the young on the dangers of drinking.

I do not propose to go into a denunciatory tirade against liquor dealers, or against dram-shops, or against the drinking usages of society. I propose, to-night, to speak to the young men of my charge, and to the community, in so far as my words may be borne out to them; and I propose to speak as an elder brother, and to address this subject, with all moderation, and yet with all earnestness, to their best judgment. I ask you to consider the subject of entire abstinence from all that intoxicates, from motives which bear upon your personal welfare, from motives which bear upon the welfare of the society in which you live, and from motives which spring from religion itself. And I remark,

1. A healthy nature never craves intoxicating drinks. Men are not drawn to the use of intoxicating drinks as they are drawn to the use of food, or of ordi-

nary drinks. I suppose that ninety-nine in a hundred of the men that drink, learned, and had to learn, to love intoxicating beverages; and I suppose that those who indulge in them most, and most ruinously, have to do it with a testimony that they are not palatable. You are not, therefore, called to follow any great instinct in drinking. The sin of indulging in intoxicating drinks is not like a passional sin; it is not like obedience to some original master-passion that demands gratification. There is no such excuse for men who drink as that of natural hunger or thirst. Men may be naturally hungry or thirsty, but men are not by nature thirsty for wine, nor for whisky, nor for brandy, nor for any other compound; so that in drinking there is no obedience on the part of men to any radical instinct or radical impulse.

Hence, the use of intoxicating drinks is not necessary. It is not prompted by anything that is natural in yourself. If you say: "Yes, I have a natural craving for it," then to you I say: That is the very reason why you should not take it! If you have no craving for it, why should you peril yourself by it? And if you have such a craving, surely, if you are wise, you will not put yourself in danger by indulging it. If you have the appetite in you, then by all means, unless you are utterly reckless in regard to your own welfare, you will take warning, and shun the danger which threatens you.

2. Alcoholic stimulants are not needful. Not only does a desire for them not spring from any constitutional impulse or necessity, but experience has shown that they are not needful as elements of diet. I do

not undertake to say that they have no place medicinally, or as a convalescent's diet. I express a well-matured judgment when I say that they have been employed medicinally in a manner very rash, and not scientific; but I do not propose to interfere with the doctors' sphere, except to express the wish that they might study the moral interests of their patients as much as they do their physical well-being, and as little as possible put men under temptation by prescriptions which require the continuous use of alcoholic stimulants. They are not needful for health, and they are not needful for strength. They are not a part of a man's normal diet. You are not, therefore, required to indulge in them for the same reason that you are required to indulge in meat, or in bread, or in milk, or in water.

3. Alcoholic stimulants are not usually palatable. Young men who drink seldom love at first what they drink. They serve an apprenticeship to a bad habit. I have alluded to this already; but there is in it a still further point to be developed. There are many things that men do which they do not like to do, and for which they have no natural appetite; but then, they gain something by doing them that is worth the toil required to overcome the barriers that surround them. Very few there are who like the methodical industry which is required to master a trade. So young men are obliged to do what they do not want to do, and are kept from doing what they want to do. The result is that, at the end of five or seven years of apprenticeship, they have earned an equivalent to the labor which they have performed during those years.

The young man who studies a profession studies against his will a great deal of the time; or rather, he obliges himself by his will to study for the sake of that which he will gain by study.

And so we are continually, in one sense, going against nature; that is, we are continually going against the lower nature for the sake of the higher. There is an upper or spirit nature, and there is a lower or flesh nature; and the upper often demands the denial of the lower. When, therefore, men study long for a professional life, or practice long with the hand for an artist or artisan life, they go against their natural tendency. They gain something that is worth all the self-denial and all the painstaking to which they subject themselves. But when men learn to love drink, for which they have no natural appetite, what do they get in return, but habits that are fraught with danger? They gain no equivalent for what they give. They force nature, and force nature for the purpose of bringing themselves into a condition in which their whole life will be full of peril.

4. Drinking habits are not economical. And economy, though it is a very homely virtue, and is not reckoned among moral virtues, and is spoken of as a commercial virtue, has a most important relation to a young man's prosperity, regarded not only commercially, but morally. I need not speak of it as a matter of commerce. Great moderation in the expenditure of money—great frugality in the early part of a man's life—is a part of that education which every man is expected to gain who means to acquire a for-

tune, and become a responsible and influential man in the community.

Now, the administration of one's wealth, or of one's affairs, in a close, careful, and successful way, is morally beneficial, inasmuch as it means self-denial, forethought, arrangement, with a purpose, followed by a definite action of the will. All these things are self-governing elements. Self-government may begin with pecuniary matters, as well as with other affairs. Thousands of men take their first step in moral life through the drill which economy requires. And no young man, whatever his situation in life may be, has a right to despise economy, or has a right to be careless or profuse in the expenditure of his means. No matter if a man's hands are in mines of wealth, he has no right to make a wasteful use of that wealth. No man has a right to go from youth to manhood without having formed rigid habits of economy. If you are poor, then the way out of poverty into wealth is through economy; if you are rich, then you should administer your riches so that your example shall be a blessing and not a curse to the community. You are God's steward, and you have no right to recklessly spend money that you did not earn—though young men seem mostly to think that they have a right to scatter all the money that they can lay their hands on!

The majority of young men, when they enter upon life, have but little at the beginning. More than half —yes, more than two-thirds, probably—of the young men who come to New York to seek their fortune come with a very slender pittance. They are obliged

to live upon a very small income. And it ought to be a matter of pride with every young man to be able to live on his income, however small it may be, and inside of it. It is not necessary that you should live here as you lived at home. It might be more agreeable, but it is not necessary. There is something higher than living at a first-class boarding-house, or at a hotel. There is something better than having a luxurious table. It is not necessary that a young man should go to a boarding-house at all. If your means will not allow it, it is not necessary that you should go any higher than to buy your loaf and eat it in your own room.

"But," you will reply, "what sort of a life is that, where a young man works all day, and then goes like a dog to his kennel at night, and gnaws his loaf, and drinks his cold water, and creeps under his straw, and gets up in the morning and gnaws his loaf again, and then drags himself out to work once more?" I think there should be provision made for a more respectable method of cheap living; and yet, until that provision is made, even such a life, voluntarily assumed, is nobler than for a young man to live at a higher rate, and steal the difference between his salary and his expenses, as men are often not ashamed to do! It is better for a young man to feel so proud that he will not go one penny beyond what he lawfully owns. And even if a young man is wealthy, it is noble for him to live on a moderate allowance. But when young men come to the city, and have but a small pittance of salary to live on, how often do they split up and divide that pittance, and waste a large portion of it on tobacco and drink!

I shall not now enter upon a crusade against the use of tobacco, though I think it is entirely needless. The most self-indulgent and the most selfish of luxuries is that of tobacco. I never knew a dozen men that used tobacco that cared anything about whether they smelled agreeable to other people, or whether they carried themselves so that other people were happy, or not. They will foul the house, they will foul the boat, they will foul the car, if they are not arbitrarily restrained. They forget father and mother, and wife and children, and all others, and go through life smoking, stenchful and disagreeable; and when they are expostulated with, they laugh! The use of tobacco does not make a man a monster: but it usually makes him selfish in respect to the comfort of people round about him. Though I consider this to be a most disagreeable and selfish habit, I do not look upon it as being at all equal to drinking in its evil effects; but it is a very wasteful habit. There are few young men that are beginning life who can afford to smoke.

And, much more, there are few young men that can afford to drink when they are beginning life; for, if you drink cheaply, you drink meanly. If you drink wholesomely, you drink dearly. Drinking involves an expense that very few at the beginning of life can afford to incur.

Drinking habits take hold indirectly upon the whole framework of a man's prosperity. They lead to very many expenses besides the daily expense of the cup. They bring one into society, and introduce him to customs which are constantly a serious tax upon him. They place him in a position where he is

subjected to a great many expenditures which, under other circumstances, he might avoid. For they who come together for drinking purposes are seldom persons who are careful to engineer their way, little by little, and step by step, up to a strong and safe manhood. Out of the circle where drinking is carried on for purposes of pleasure there open, day by day, hundreds of doors that never open without a fee; and a young man who forms the habit of drinking takes on an expense that wastes his patrimony, and will continually keep him down.

This may not be the case with all, and it will be the case with some more than with others; but, with the majority, reasons of economy should be sufficient to dissuade them from forming drinking habits.

5. Drinking habits open the door to many temptations which no man has a right to encounter. Vices come with drinking habits. Young men who are susceptible, wide-awake, and unformed in their habits, are inclined to smoke a little, and drink a little, and gamble a little, and "see life" a little; and this group of little vices is very apt to invite the company of larger vices. Drinking habits throw young men into associations, and under circumstances, where it is far more likely that their lower nature will be solicited than their higher moral nature.

Now, there are many that are frail in the hour of temptation, and that must needs utter that petition of the Lord's Prayer, "Lead us not into temptation"—as if we should go down if we came into its presence, as we should, many of us. The majority of us are so weak that we have no right to bring

ourselves into temptation by forming habits of drinking.

6. There cannot be a doubt as to the fact that habits of drinking withdraw from a young man the confidence of those who watch and gauge young men. Young men who are preparing themselves for life, by drinking lose the confidence of those who desire to employ respectable and trustworthy men. The knowledge that a young man drinks destroys his reputation for trustworthiness.

I do not say that that is the case in every country. If a man is born under a vine in Italy, and is accustomed, from his youth up, to participation in the wine-cup, I do not say that he will not be considered trustworthy. We are very much creatures of the institutions and habits of the country where we live; but in this country, where you are, and where I am speaking to you, it is not the habit of the population to indulge in the use of wine or strong drink, and it is so far opposed to an intelligent, correct public sentiment among us, that it unquestionably leaves a mark upon a young man who indulges in it.

If you were looking out for a confidential clerk, and two young men presented themselves, in all respects equal, except that one of them was accustomed to indulge gently in drinking, and the other was not at all accustomed to it, you would not hesitate in your choice. Even if you did not scruple at putting wine on your own table, you would take the young man that was temperate. Many a man who is vicious wants his wife to be pure; and many a man who drinks will not allow his clerks to drink. And,

if young men are addicted to even a mild indulgence in drinking habits, it is prejudicial to their good name and to their chances of success.

This is a habit which is not required by any natural impulse, which is not necessary to your health, which is full of perils, which exposes you to various temptations, and which throws a shadow over the threshold of your business life. And why should you voluntarily form such a habit, or place yourself in such a position that you will almost inevitably fall into it? What reason is there for your entering upon such a course?

7. Drinking may either develop a tendency which lies dormant in you, or it may create a tendency which does not already exist in your system. As a matter of fact, it is certain that there are many persons who inherit such an abnormal condition of the nervous system that, on suitable provocation, there spring up in them paroxysms which are almost as ungovernable as are convulsions or the paroxysms of neuralgia. There is such a thing as a latent tendency of the constitution that will slumber all one's life, if it be let alone—if those things which excite it be rigidly withheld—but that, if it be once roused up, will assert itself with a force that is well-nigh omnipotent. And there is many a man who, by taking alcoholic stimulants early in life, arouses that hereditary tendency in himself; and, once being aroused, tiger-like, it destroys its victim. And thus thousands are destroyed irremedilessly.

But if there is no such tendency in you; if your father, and his father, and his father, or if your an-

cestors on both sides, have sent down to you a constitution unimpaired, it may nevertheless be the fact that, from other causes, there is a condition of your system which predisposes you to that tendency which, if created in you, you will transmit to your posterity. And I cannot think of a cruelty greater than that which shall lead a parent, from reasons of mere self-indulgence, to roll down on his posterity, to many generations, a tendency which shall be one long and terrible curse to them. And yet there are multitudes that are doing it.

Whoever consumes his own nervous system by excessive indulgence in any manner, prepares the way for those who come after him to be blighted in their whole nervous constitution. And if, in the use of intoxicating drinks, you drive up your jaded faculties, if, for the sake of fulfilling tasks that are beyond your power, you resort to unnatural stimulation, you prepare yourself to hand down to your posterity the blight of intemperance, if ever they shall touch the intoxicating bowl.

8. No man has a right, under all the conditions that I have mentioned, to put himself in peril by either or all of these mischiefs. No man has a right to buy a ticket in this lottery of death. If a lottery should be started, if the wheel should be opened, and if you knew that there was one in each hundred of the tickets that would bring death and destruction to the person who should draw it, you would not have anything to do with that lottery. You never would run the risk of losing your life, where the chances of death were one to a hundred, even if one of the

tickets was marked ten thousand dollars, another two thousand, and another one thousand. Who would patronize such a lottery? Who would not say that a man who did it courted death? But here is a lottery in which the death-bearing tickets are more than one in every hundred. And what earthly reason is there that should induce a man to put in a venture where the risk is so great? What great good is there that he can hope to gain? There is none. What great happiness is there that he can reasonably expect to obtain? There is none. What customs impose on him the necessity of thus placing himself in jeopardy? None that are not better broken than observed. What inward need impels him to it? None.

Thus far, I have argued this question on the lower grounds of expediency. I present, now, higher motives for the young to live a temperate life.

1. Every man is bound to present himself to his age and country as noble a specimen of manhood as is possible to him. Every man is bound so to develop every part of his nature—his physical vigor, his intellectual strength, his moral powers—that when he presents himself to his country he shall be worth that country's accepting.

It was the custom among the Greeks, when a man had done well, when he had made great achievements, to have a statue of him in some temple of the gods; and their temples became museums, filled with statues of benefactors of the state. Every man is bound to case himself, not in marble, but in flesh and blood, in mental power, and in the higher attributes of the soul, and present himself, a living man, to the state,

that he may be, not a mere lifeless *simulacrum*, but a man of life and vigor, and an instrument of good, in the age to which he belongs.

I love to see young men with a noble carriage, and with blooming health. I can not bear to see young men, that have every reason for building up a noble manhood, walking with a discolored face and an unwholesome skin, which are signs of intemperance. Perhaps there is nothing more disreputable than for a young man to present himself a miserable wreck of what he might have been, and a burden, to the state and to the age in which he lives; and perhaps there is nothing more creditable to a young man than to present himself to the state and to the age in which he lives a monument of health and vigor and true manliness. Temperance brings you to this higher and nobler condition of manhood, and intemperance takes you from it.

2. No man has a right to sport with all the interests that are centred in a moral being, and to put himself in peril for such reasons as mostly induce young men to drink. As I have said, there is no natural appetite in you for intoxicating beverages. There is nothing in your normal condition which leads you to want them. There is a curiosity that many young persons feel in regard to them. I remember that, from what I had read in the Bible and other books about wine, I had the impression that if I tasted it I should be lifted up to the seventh heaven, and I had a great curiosity to know how wine tasted. And finally I *did* taste it. But I was not lifted up by it as I expected I should be. And, since this curiosity exists, I cannot

say that if my child had heard of champagne, and wanted to taste it, I never would let him taste it. I think it very likely that if I did not he would gratify that curiosity, that abnormal desire, by stealth; and it seems to me that, if he is going to know what it is, the knowledge had better be conveyed to him by parental revelation and teaching. And a child that has had one taste of it usually wants no more. And when young men have once tasted wine, and satisfied their curiosity about it, why should they continue taking it? Though they do not like it, they are ashamed among their companions not to hold up their heads, and toss off a drink, just like any other man. They are ashamed to be deficient in so manly an accomplishment! They are ashamed to stand up and say, "I do not relish it; I do not need it, and I will not have it." They cannot bear the ridicule which such a declaration would subject them to. They are ashamed to have it thought that they cannot afford to have what rich and fashionable people have; and yet they cannot, and it is a lie for them to pretend that they can. You drink because great men around you drink. The head of a great firm drinks, and so you a poverty-stricken clerk must drink! And you are going to drink what fashionable people do—you, that have not a rag of fashion, and will not have for years to come. And you will do it, knowing that it is beyond your means, that it is contrary to good health, and inconsistent with manliness. For miserable, unmanly reasons of pride and vanity, you drink. You do not dare, going out at one o'clock at night, with half a dozen young fellows that have "the flush of health" on their faces,

when they ask you to step in and take some "bitters" with them, to refuse. You do not dare to meet their taunts and gibes. You do not dare, when you hesitate and draw back, and they say, "What! afraid? You are probably one of the virtuous young men that came from the country," to say, "Yes, I am; and I intend to remain so." How many men are there that, in a matter vital to their virtue, to their good habits, and to their manliness, flinch, and go down before their companions, and drink what they do not like, and what they know is damaging to them, putting everything in peril, because they have not the manliness to say "No"!

You go to a wedding, and the fair hands of the hospitable hostess present the cup to you; and you say, "Of course, I must drink here." Oh! that it were only just here; but there are so many *just heres!* Soon after comes the convivial entertainment; and the same hands again present you with the cup; and you drink again. Temptations follow at frequent intervals, and on each succeeding occasion you yield more easily than at the previous one. It does not make you a drunkard, but it weakens your power of standing on your conscience and manly independence, and saying, "Such things I disallow, and will not do." It is the beginning of that inclined plane down which you are preparing to slide. It is one of those ways which are pleasant, and which seem to be safe, but the ends of which are death. To stand in the blooming presence of beauty, and to be smiled upon, especially if the persons that smile upon you are a little higher in society than you are, they standing on five thousand,

while you stand on five hundred, is very flattering to your vanity. And if, having invited you, they offer you wine, and say, "You certainly will take it from me," you cannot refuse. You think, "If I am admitted into that family, my prospects will be bright; my fortune will be made."

What a casuist the devil is when he wants to get people in his power! How delicate he is! How he makes the road to sin smooth and delightful!

So, under such beguiling influences, young men take the cup, and drink, and drink again, and drink many times. And many, under such circumstances, are ashamed of themselves; they rebuke themselves; they go home with an unquiet conscience; they feel humbled; and yet, they repeat the same round of dissipation again and again. And I put it to any man who has any self-respect, whether he ought to be cajoled or dragooned into using what he does not like, what does not like him, what exposes him to all possible perils, what is unfitted to his circumstances, and what is subversive of all his thoughts of manhood?

I am ashamed of a young man who cannot resist the temptation to drink. But it is no less a peril; and I warn every young man not to allow the customs of society to seduce him from a sober and matured purpose, to stand utterly clean and clear of this mischief.

3. This is the great social battle of the age which we are fighting between the flesh and the spirit—between the animal and the man. We are living in a time when nothing can save us but moral principle in

the individual. Our government is an equal government, as such. We have cast our lot with this great principle of popular government, and we must go up with it, or go down with it. It is for us to maintain our institutions, if they are maintained at all; and, unless we can teach individuals and the masses self-respect and self-control, we are utterly ruined. It is a mere matter of time. There is no salvation for institutions like ours except in the principle of self-control. And there is no single evil, social or political, that strikes more at the foundation of such institutions than the drinking habits of society. If you corrupt the working-class by drink; if you corrupt the great middle-class by drink; if you corrupt the literary and wealthy classes by drink, you have destroyed the commonwealth beyond your power to save it. And we are making battle for the preservation of this moral principle. It is the great patriotic movement of the day. Therefore, we must have clear heads; we must have right consciences; we must have all the manhood that is in men, or the good that is in society will not be a match for the evil that is continually pulling it down.

Now, young men, which side are you to take in this great struggle? Will you go for license? Will you go for passion? Will you go for corruption? Or will you range yourselves on the side of those who are attempting to lift men up toward spirituality; toward true reason; toward noble self-control? You can afford to go but one way. Every young man who has one impulse of heroism, one generous tendency in him, ought in the beginning to take his ground beyond

all controversy, and say, "I work for those who work for the good and beautiful and true."

4. You have no right to allow your example to seduce the weak. I have spoken of the effects of drinking habits on yourselves. Now comes an auxiliary consideration. Even if you are not yourselves personally injured by drinking, your example injures others.

I am aware that men oftentimes revolt from the application of this thought in regard to example, saying, "Man is independent. I am not bound to conform to the vulgar opinions of ignorant men. I am not bound to take the pattern of my development from the undeveloped and uneducated below me. They must come to me. I shall not go to them."

A man has a right to shock public opinion whenever he is endeavoring to bring in a higher morality; whenever there is a greater degree of refinement after which he is seeking; whenever custom is to be set aside, and a new and better state of things instituted. He is a moral coward who fears to do it under such circumstances. But you have no right to be content with simple conformity to custom, and to be indifferent to the effect of your example on those beneath you. There are many persons who are apt to consider themselves exempt from this duty of taking care that their example shall not be a stumbling-block, but a safe guide, to others. Those who are influential by reason of wealth, or position, or culture, are wont to throw off the responsibility of their example; but none more than they should watch their example with a conscientious regard for any who may be affected by

it. In proportion as God has made you strong, either in your mental attainments or in your outward circumstances, he lays on you the responsibility of the example which you set for those who are not so fortunate as you are.

A man cannot help being influenced by the example of those who occupy elevated positions in society. If a man is rich, and lives in splendor, his example will surely influence those by whom he is surrounded. And it is the duty of all that are endowed with the power of benefiting or injuring others by their example, to see that that example is beneficial, and not injurious. Those who are at the top of society are largely responsible for the ideas of those who are at the bottom. And if God has advanced you among men, it is not to give you more license, but to make you more careful of your example before others. No man has a right to let his example work mischief upon those in the midst of whom he moves. And the unfeeling indifference of men (and more, perhaps, in this matter of drinking than in any other) as to the welfare of their neighbors shows that their hearts have become seared by prosperity, and degraded by the things which should, in the providence of God, have made them more tender and considerate.

5. No man has a right to be neutral in the great work of temperance, in this age, and in this country. Every man, from considerations of personal safety, from moral considerations, from considerations of his relations to his fellow-men in social life, and from considerations of patriotism or of state, ought to take sides in this matter, and let his position be known of all

men. It is too notorious to require any proof, that, to a very great extent, especially in the cities, our legislation begins in the grog-shop. The seed of judges is planted there. Our administrations spring out of the ooze and mud of drinking-holes. Our national councils are begun there. The machinery of government is arranged there. There is no part of the community so active as that which lives in the indulgence of the animal appetites; and there is no part of the community which should be watched over with such sleepless vigilance by those who, by sound morality and superior judgment, are fitted to wisely administer the affairs of the nation. And the time has come when all good men, who have so long staid at home, and left the management of political affairs in the hands of dissipated and unscrupulous men, should come together, and take the side of purity and temperance. We must produce a radical change in the public sentiment of the country on this vital question, or we shall be destroyed by the overwhelming deluge of the drinking habits of society.

I have purposely avoided exaggerations in the discussion of this subject to-night. I have avoided the presentation of extravagant views. I have attempted to address myself to your reason. And, in closing, I desire to ask you two questions:

First: Have I not presented considerations sufficient to make it every man's duty to think about this subject? If you have indulged yourself hitherto thoughtlessly and carelessly in drinking habits, is it not your duty to consider seriously whether it is not best for you to become a total abstainer from every-

thing that is intoxicating? If your example in this matter has been such as to lead others into temptation, ought you not to consider the propriety of reviewing your course, and so rectifying it that it shall be a blessing, and not a curse, to your fellow-men?

The second question which I desire to ask is, whether it is not your duty to decide this question on strictly moral grounds? I do not say to men, "You shall never drink wine or ardent spirits." I say to them, "Ought you not to make a decision on this subject? And ought you not to make that decision on moral grounds? Is not this a matter that you ought to consider, not only in the light of your own personal welfare, but also in the light of your relations to individuals with whom you come in contact, to the community in which you live, and to the nation to which you belong?"

I can well understand how a man may, on his death-bed, look back upon his career in life, and say, "I am sorry that I ever touched the cup"; but I cannot understand how any man can, on his death-bed, look back and say, "I am sorry that I have always been abstemious of the cup." There is one way that you know is safe, and honorable, and proper as regards others; but the other way, even if it is possible for it to be safe, is one in which there are a hundred chances to one that, directly or indirectly, it will be mischievous—if not to you, to others.

Can you form a decision on such a subject as this, and not take into consideration these great verities? And are you that are safe justified in taking the first steps in a course which is so full of peril? How much

wiser and better it will be for you, whose lips are still clean, to go through life with them undefiled! Do this, and you will have reason all through your life to thank God that in your early days you were induced to take a stand of strict, invariable temperance. Temperance will do you no harm. In a thousand ways, it will do you good. Even occasional drinking will do you no good; and entire abstinence from drinking will do you no harm.

Take the right side; the manly side; the patriotic side. God help you and keep you. And by-and-by, may there come from the lips of many a man who hears me to-night this testimony: "I thank God that I heard that sermon by Mr. Beecher on that Sunday night. It saved me. It caused me to live a better life.

THE END.

Studies in the Creative Week.

By Rev. GEORGE D. BOARDMAN, D. D.

1 vol., 12mo. - - - - - - - - Cloth, $1.25.

The Lectures, fourteen in number, embrace the following topics: 1. Introduction; 2. Genesis of the Universe; 3. Of Order; 4. Of Light; 5. Of the Sky; 6. Of the Lands; 7. Of Plants; 8. Of the Luminaries; 9. Of Animals; 10. Of Man; 11. Of Eden; 12. Of Women; 13. Of the Sabbath; 14. Palingenesis.

"We see in the Lectures more than the sensation of the hour. They will have a marked effect in defining the position of the believer of to-day, in certifying both to disciple and to skeptic just what is to be held against all attack; and the statement of the case will be in many cases the strongest argument. They will tend to broaden the minds of believers, and to lift them above the letter to the plane of the spirit. They will show that truth and religion are capable of being defended without violence, without denunciation, without misrepresentation, without the impugning of motives."—*National Baptist.*

"Revelation and Science can not really conflict, because 'truth can not be contrary to truth;' but so persistent have been the attacks of scientists on time-honored orthodoxy, that the believer in Revelation has long demanded an exhaustive work on the first chapter of Genesis. In response to this widespread feeling, the Rev. George Dana Boardman, D. D., the learned pastor of the First Baptist Church, Philadelphia, was requested to deliver a course of lectures covering this debatable ground."

HISTORY OF OPINIONS

ON THE

Scriptural Doctrine of Retribution.

By EDWARD BEECHER, D. D.,

Author of "The Conflict of Ages."

1 vol., 12mo. - - - - - - - - Cloth, $1.25.

The momentous question of future retribution is here historically discussed with an earnestness and deliberation due to its transcendent importance. The main interest of the inquiry naturally centers in the doom of the wicked. Will it be annihilation? ultimate restoration to holiness and happiness? endless punishment? or is it out of our power to decide which of these views is the truth? The discussion is intensified by being narrowed to the meaning of a single word, *aionios.* The opinions of those to whom Christ spoke, and how they understood him, are vital questions in the argument; and, to solve them, the opinions and modes of speech of preceding ages must be attentively weighed, for each age is known to have molded the opinions and use of words of its successor. Hence, Dr. Beecher has found himself compelled to "trace the development of thought and language from the outset to the days of Christ, then to inquire into the import of his words, in the light of all preceding ages; and, lastly, to trace the development of opinion downward through the Christian ages."

D. APPLETON & CO., Publishers, 549 & 551 Broadway, N. Y.

STUDIES

IN THE

MODEL PRAYER.

By GEORGE D. BOARDMAN, D. D.,

AUTHOR OF "THE CREATIVE WEEK."

---

1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. . . . Price, $1.25.

"Dr. Boardman has brought to his task that wide and accurate and tasteful learning for which he is distinguished, and that felicitous power of using and making language which imparts to his writings a fascination as rare as it is exquisite. He has brought to his task more than this; the power of analysis by which he has penetrated the deeper and more hidden meaning of the prayer, so that the book becomes in a strong sense a book of devotion. It is not possible that it should not be widely read, and wherever read it will bring comfort, help, and delight."—*N. Y. Examiner and Chronicle.*

"An earnest, devout book, excellently written and truly edifying."—*N. Y. Evening Express.*

"This prayer, short as it is, contains such an inexhaustible number of suggestions that our author, in his well-written work, does not hope to have nearly fathomed the subject. There are many paragraphs that would have a place here were it not for lack of space. The book is adapted equally to the pulpit-orator and the Christian citizen."—*Chicago Tribune.*

"The lectures are lucid in style, devotional in spirit, and closely practical to the daily life."—*Hartford Courant.*

"A most scholarly, enthusiastic, and interesting consideration of the deep and wonderful meaning condensed into the simple and brief sentences of the Lord's Prayer."—*Boston Journal of Commerce.*

"While the book is enriched with much that is original in conception and in the development of meaning, there is no trace of forced analogy or strained application. The book is as charming for its naturalness as it will be salutatory in its use."—*Charleston News and Courier.*

"The book is an exhaustive treatise upon its fruitful theme; few will gainsay the author's profound study of his subject or question the sincerity of his views. The chapter on temptation is one of the most original and striking interpretations of this line of the prayer that has been presented. The book is one that will have more than a passing interest."—*N. Y. Herald.*

D. APPLETON & CO., PUBLISHERS, 549 & 551 BROADWAY, NEW YORK.

RELIGIOUS PUBLICATIONS.

THE COMPREHENSIVE CHURCH;

Or, Christian Unity and Ecclesiastical Union in the Protestant Episcopal Church. By the Right Rev. THOMAS H. VAIL, D. D., LL. D., Bishop of Kansas. 12mo. Cloth, $1.25.

THE BOOK OF JOB:

Essays, and a Metrical Paraphrase. By ROSSITER W. RAYMOND, Ph. D. With an Introductory Note by the Rev. T. J. CONANT, D. D. 12mo. Cloth, $1.25.

TENT-WORK IN PALESTINE:

A Record of Discovery and Adventure. By CLAUDE REIGNIER CONDER, R. E., Officer in Command of the Survey Expedition. Published for the Committee of the Palestine Exploration Fund. With Illustrations and Maps. 2 vols., 8vo. Cloth, $6.00.

STUDIES IN THE CREATIVE WEEK.

By Rev. GEORGE D. BOARDMAN, D. D. 12mo. Cloth, $1.25.

ST. PAUL'S WITHIN THE WALLS.

An Account of the American Chapel at Rome, Italy; together with the Sermons preached in Connection with its Consecration, Feast of the Annunciation, March 25, 1876. By the Rev. R. J. NEVIN, D. D., Rector. 12mo. Cloth, $1.50.

THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS:

With Notes, Critical, Explanatory, and Practical. By the Rev. HENRY COWLES, D. D., author of "The Minor Prophets," "Ezekiel and Daniel," "The Revelation of John," "Hebrew History," etc. 12mo. Cloth, $1.50.

THE BIBLE READERS' COMMENTARY.

THE NEW TESTAMENT, in 2 vols., large 8vo. Vol. I. The Fourfold Gospel: a Consolidation of the Four Gospels in one Chronological Narrative; with the Text arranged in Sections; with Brief Readings and Complete Annotations, selected from "the choice and best Observations" of more than Two Hundred Eminent Christian Thinkers of the Past and Present. With Illustrations, Maps, and Diagrams. Prepared by J. GLENTWORTH BUTLER, D. D. Cloth, $5.00; library sheep, $6.00; half morocco, $7.00; full morocco, $10.00.

HOMILETICAL INDEX:

A Hand-book of Texts, Themes, and Authors, for the Use of Preachers and Bible Scholars generally. Embracing 20,000 Citations of Scripture Texts, and of Discourses founded thereon, under a Twofold Arrangement. By J. H. PETTINGELL, A. M. With an Introduction by George E. Day, D. D., Professor of Biblical Theology, Yale College. 8vo. Cloth, $3.00; interleaved, $4.00.

HISTORY OF OPINIONS ON THE SCRIPTURAL DOCTRINE OF RETRIBUTION.

By EDWARD BEECHER, D. D., author of "The Conflict of Ages." 12mo. Cloth, $1.25.

D. APPLETON & CO., 549 & 541 Broadway, New York.

THE

ENGLISH REFORMATION:

HOW IT CAME ABOUT AND WHY WE SHOULD UPHOLD IT.

BY

CUNNINGHAM GEIKIE, D. D.,

Author of "The Life and Words of Christ."

WITH A PREFACE BY THE AUTHOR FOR THE AMERICAN EDITION.

---

1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. 512 pages. Price, $2.00.

"'The English Reformation' is, it may frankly be confessed, a history with a purpose. But it is none the worse for that. It is absolutely refreshing in these days of 'half-and-half' to meet a man who positively believes in something, and makes the reader feel that he walks upon firm ground; that there is somewhere, in this bog of doubt, firm footing. . . . But let us hasten to say that this is a history cleared and well proved, and not a controversial tract. It is, moreover, not only a history based upon knowledge and research that will compel the reader's acquiescence in its veracity, but it is written with so much vigor, lucidity, charm of style, and discrimination that the reader will enjoy its perusal thoroughly."—*Hartford Courant.*

"The work is not confined to sectarian boundaries, but appeals to the members of all Protestant denominations. It places the question in a new light for many readers, and will excite thought and discussion."—*Boston Evening Transcript.*

"Among the best books of the season is the American edition of 'The English Reformation.'"—*N. Y. Methodist.*

"Dr. Geikie's 'Life and Words of Christ' has gained him a world-wide reputation, and this book is marked by a like thoroughness and brilliancy."—*N. Y. Baptist Weekly.*

"A most satisfactory contribution to the demands of the times."—*Philadelphia Episcopal Register.*

"Dr. Geikie has given us an admirable account of 'The English Reformation.' It is a book of thrilling, even at times of painful, interest. The reader will be amazed afresh at thought of 'the great price' at which our spiritual ancestors purchased that citizenship of liberty into which we were born."—*Chicago Advance.*

D. APPLETON & CO., PUBLISHERS, 549 & 551 BROADWAY, N. Y.

ALL AROUND THE HOUSE;

OR,

HOW TO MAKE HOMES HAPPY.

BY

Mrs. HENRY WARD BEECHER,

Author of "Motherly Talks," etc.

---

1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. . . Price, $1.50.

"This volume consists of the reprint of those social chats with young housekeepers in which Mrs. Beecher so excels, together with a large number of receipts. The volume is as sensible and practical within as it is neat and attractive without."—*New York Examiner and Chronicle.*

"The book is an encyclopædia of household information, which no woman can read without benefit. It can not fail to be a help to many untaught housekeepers, while the more experienced may find suggestions of value. The volume would be a blessing if it could go into every household and be attentively read."—*Chicago Inter-Ocean.*

"She has not lived in vain who has gathered together so much of worldly wisdom, and bequeathed it in such attractive form to those who come after her, treading the dangerous quicksands that beset domestic life in this nervous and electrical age."—*San Francisco Evening Post.*

"Every house which has Mrs. Beecher's book will be the happier for it."—*Erie* (Pa.) *Sunday Morning Gazette.*

"The book is counselor and cook combined, and a treasure in any house."—*Toledo Sunday Journal.*

"No book has appeared among the many issued for the household which combines so many excellences for the promotion of domestic well-being."—*New York Baptist Weekly.*

"No housekeeper can read the book without advantage."—*Albany Journal.*

"This is an invaluable book; its pages contain a liberal education in household matters."—*Nashville Daily American.*

"Mrs. Beecher has produced a book which should find a resting-place in every housewife's library."—*Philadelphia Record.*

D. APPLETON & CO., 549 & 551 Broadway, New York.

THE FRENCH
REVOLUTIONARY EPOCH.

Being a History of France from the Beginning of the First French Revolution to the End of the Second Empire.

BY

HENRI VAN LAUN,

Author of "History of French Literature," etc.

In 2 vols., 12mo. . . . . Cloth, $3.50.

"As a history for readers who are not disposed to make an exhaustive study of the subject treated, the book impresses us as eminently good."—*N. Y. Evening Post.*

"This work throws a flood of light on the problems which are now perplexing the politicians and statesmen of Europe."—*N. Y. Daily Graphic.*

"This is a work for which there is no substitute at present in the English language. For American readers it may be said to have secured a temporary monopoly of a most interesting topic. Educated persons can scarcely afford to neglect it."—*N. Y. Sun.*

"The opinion is here advanced and tolerably well fortified that Napoleon would have been beaten at Waterloo if Blücher had not come up. The book is a compendium of the events between 1789 and 1871: it is a popular treatment of the subject for students and family reading."—*Chicago Tribune.*

"Nothing can surpass the clearness of the narrative, and it may be truly said that this history is as interesting as a romance."—*Philadelphia Press.*

"The general reader will get, as he goes along with it, a more distinct idea of the salient features which marked the course of events than he might from some of the thousand and one more picturesque and more dramatic, but less truthful, histories of the same epoch."—*N. Y. Express.*

"We heartily commend it to our readers as one of the most compact, attractive, trustworthy, and instructive historical works in existence."—*Utica Daily Observer.*

"The author shows judgment and skill in culling from the large materials at command that which is of value, and also a masterly ability in presenting them tersely, and at the same time throwing in enough of incident and the lighter thought to make the volumes wholly enjoyable."—*Chicago Inter-Ocean.*

"If you desire to read facts and not theories, events and not imaginings, in chaste though vigorous language, peruse these volumes."—*Providence Press.*

"The author has accomplished a difficult and much-needed undertaking in a very satisfactory way."—*Boston Journal.*

"No student of American history can afford to be without this book."—*St. Louis Times-Journal.*

D. APPLETON & CO., PUBLISHERS, 549 & 551 BROADWAY, NEW YORK.

HEALTH PRIMERS.

EDITED BY

J. LANGDON DOWN, M. D., F. R. C. P.
HENRY POWER, M. B., F. R. C. S.
J. MORTIMER-GRANVILLE, M. D.
JOHN TWEEDY, F. R. C. S.

THOUGH it is of the greatest importance that books upon health should be in the highest degree trustworthy, it is notorious that most of the cheap and popular kind are mere crude compilations of incompetent persons, and are often misleading and injurious. Impressed by these considerations, several eminent medical and scientific men of London have combined to prepare a series of HEALTH PRIMERS of a character that shall be entitled to the fullest confidence. They are to be brief, simple, and elementary in statement, filled with substantial and useful information suitable for the guidance of grown-up people. Each primer will be written by a gentleman specially competent to treat his subject, while the critical supervision of the books is in the hands of a committee who will act as editors.

As these little books are produced by English authors, they are naturally based very much upon English experience, but it matters little whence illustrations upon such subjects are drawn, because the essential conditions of avoiding disease and preserving health are to a great degree everywhere the same.

VOLUMES OF THE SERIES.

Exercise and Training. (Illustrated.)

Alcohol: Its Use and Abuse.

The House and its Surroundings.

Premature Death: Its Promotion or Prevention.

Personal Appearances in Health and Disease. (Illustrated.)

Baths and Bathing.

The Heart and its Functions.

The Head.

Clothing and Dress.

Water.

The Skin and its Troubles.

Fatigue and Pain.

The Ear and Hearing.

The Eye and Vision.

Temperature in Health and Disease.

In square 16mo volumes, cloth, price, 40 cents each.

For sale by all booksellers. Any volume mailed, post-paid, to any address in the United States, on receipt of price.

D. APPLETON & CO., PUBLISHERS,
549 & 551 BROADWAY, NEW YORK.

HEALTH,

AND

HOW TO PROMOTE IT.

By RICHARD McSHERRY, M. D.,

Professor of Principles and Practice of Medicine, University of Maryland; Member of American Medical Association; President of Baltimore Academy of Medicine.

Extract from Preface.

"Hygiene, public and private, has become, of late years, one of the most important elements of modern civilization. It is a subject in which all mankind has an interest, even if it be, as it too often is, an unconscious interest.

"The present work is addressed to the general reader, no matter what his pursuit, and the language is such as any physician may use in conversation with an intelligent patient; it is therefore as free as such a work can be made from scientific technicalities.

"It is offered as a contribution to a great cause, and the writer trusts that it will have some influence in promoting the health, happiness, and welfare of all who may honor it with a careful perusal. The principles advocated have been, to a great extent, put in practice in the personal experience of the writer in various parts of the world, and under many vicissitudes, and he has found them to be not vague theories, but practical truths of the greatest importance."

CONTENTS.

PART I.—INTRODUCTORY REMARKS.

Hygiene the Better Part of Medicine.—The Four Divisions of Human Life: The First Quarter, or the First Score of Years. The Young Man; the Young Woman. The Man; the Woman. The Declining or Old Man.

PART II.—HYGIENICS IN SOME DETAIL.

Race, Temperaments, and Idiosyncrasies.—Inheritance.—Habit.—Constitution.—The Air we Breathe.—Sewers and Cesspools.—Ozone.—Malaria.—Animal Emanations.—Devitalized House-Air.—Water.—Clothing.—Exercise or Work.—Influence of Occupation upon Longevity.—Limit to Labor.—The Food of Man.—Accessory Food.—Manner of Eating.—Tea and Coffee.—Alcohol.—Use and Abuse.—Ardent Spirits.—Wines.—Malt-Liquors.—Tobacco.—Chewing and Smoking should be forbidden in School.—Report of Naval Surgeons.

One volume, 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.25.

D. APPLETON & CO., PUBLISHERS, 549 & 551 BROADWAY, N. Y.